

THE NEW COVENANT ADVOCATE
and
KINGDOM HERALD

INDEX

- I. of Scripture Citations
Index pages 3 through 9
- II. of Topics
Index pages 9 through 44
- III. of Articles
Index pages 45 through 56

to the magazine issued monthly for thirty-five years,
by yearly volumes, April 1 thru March 1, 1909-1944

Vol. 1 — 1909-1910	Vol. 19 — 1927-1928
2 — 1910-1911	20 — 1928-1929
3 — 1911-1912	21 — 1929-1930
4 — 1912-1913	22 — 1930-1931
5 — 1913-1914	23 — 1931-1932
6 — 1914-1915	24 — 1932-1933
7 — 1915-1916	25 — 1933-1934
8 — 1916-1917	26 — 1934-1935
9 — 1917-1918	27 — 1935-1936
10 — 1918-1919	28 — 1936-1937
11 — 1919-1920	29 — 1937-1938
12 — 1920-1921	30 — 1938-1939
13 — 1921-1922	31 — 1939-1940
14 — 1922-1923	32 — 1940-1941
15 — 1923-1924	33 — 1941-1942
16 — 1924-1925	34 — 1942-1943
17 — 1925-1926	35 — 1943-1944
18 — 1926-1927	

SCRIPTURE INDEX

to

THE NEW COVENANT ADVOCATE

and

KINGDOM HERALD

Volumes 1 through 35 inclusive

In this Scripture Index the Bible chapter precedes the first colon (:). The verse or verses immediately follow that first colon. The number of the chapter and verse are terminated by a colon and wide space. Location of consideration of that passage is indicated next, by volume and page number before and after colon, respectively. Each reference is terminated by a comma. A lone hyphen ending a reference indicates that on immediately following pages consideration of that passage continues. This is also true of many other references which are not marked with an ending hyphen.

Citation: Vol. No.:Page No.

GENESIS

1: 26:153-
1:1-2:7: 5:117
1:1-3: 9:136, 27:86
1:26, 27: 9:20, 136, 14:17
1:28: 16:20
1:29, 30: 10:53
2:1-3: 6:105, 16:24
2:7: 1:37, 2:118, 14:32
2:8-15: 10:1
2:15-17: 6:18, 8:109, 10:150,
27:171
3:1-6: 17:19
3:1-24: 4:136, 6:18, 7:20, 27:97,
9:21, 136, 10:150, 18:27
3:3: 19:139
3:4, 5: 10:73, 15:77
3:6: 28:22
3:7: 10:1
3:12: 15:76
3:15: 17:20, 23:22, 35:209
4:2-16: 27:169
4:3-5: 17:20
4:10: 27:114
4:15: 23:129
5:24: 30:78
6:3: 17:22, 27:86
6:5-8: 7:102, 10:148, 15:112,
16:22, 18:28
6:5-17: 14:21
6:9: 11:150, 15:51
7:1: 18:17
7:11, 12: 5:120
8:20: 19:109
8:21, 22: 14:21, 23:23
9:9-13: 28:91
9:11-17: 1:21, 12:21, 17:23,
22:149
10:32: 19:141
11:1-8: 12:21
12:1-3: 1:21, 125, 15:69, 18:29,
23:25
12:8: 33:130
13:1-11: 16:64
13:10: 18:219
14:13: 17:15, 75
14:17, 21-24: 16:63
14:18-20: 32:189
15:1: 6:137, 16:79
15:1-16: 1:125
15:3-18: 1:21
15:5: 11:139
15:7-21: 7:21
15:13-16: 3:7, 6:48, 17:62
18:19: 16:14
19:24, 25: 10:185

21:6: 4:3
22:12-18: 7:21, 22, 11:115
22:17: 5:90, 13:77
25:5, 6: 16:7
26:2-4: 17:25, 18:31
26:4, 5: 15:84
26:19-21: 7:75
26:24: 6:138
28: 1:183, 7:193-196, 16:122,
34:155
28:12-14: 24:27
28:20-22: 17:91, 94
32:28: 14:24
35:29: 35:238
37:5-10: 24:29
37:35: 10:37, 13:139
41:39-41: 20:26
49:1-33: 20:130
49:8-10: 2:150, 20:53, 24:41
49:33: 20:29

EXODUS

2:22-39: 18:83
3:2: 10:100
3:5: 17:18
3:7, 8: 31:180
3:8: 12:88, 35:283
3:13-15: 5:159, 9:138, 14:200
4:3: 33:1
5:8: 15:206-208
6:3: 14:199
6:16-20: 17:76, 77
7:1-6: 18:33
7:10-12: 4:43
7:19-11:10: 3:34
11:1-3: 16:71
12:1-30: 1:180, 2:29, 177, 3:165,
7:23, 24, 13:185, 18:194
12:5: 11:77
12:6: 31:200-205
12:11-14: 16:35
12:40: 6:45, 46, 17:63, 75, 25:126
12:40-42: 3:7, 4:182
14:19: 6:193
16:23-30: 6:106, 29:154
17:1-7: 32:61
19:1-6: 21:56
19:3-8: 6:19, 29:165
19:5, 6: 1:22, 67, 6:155, 7:31,
8:3, 10:19, 39, 11:151, 12:104,
16:27, 150
19:9, 11: 23:27
19:16-18: 20:26
20:6: 19:4
20:17: 14:114
21:30: 2:7
22:28: 17:216

24:3-8: 1:171, 18:35, 82, 19:161,
20:50, 21:58
24:9-11: 20:14
25:10-13: 6:4
25:22: 10:97
25:40: 24:31-35
28: 10:20
29:7-11: 2:49
29:38-43: 6:114, 7:23, 8:19
30:1-11: 15:31
30:11-16: 1:180, 5:88, 9:23,
19:98, 22:92, 33:166, 34:183
31:1-5: 27:87
31:13-17: 6:3, 12:24, 14:85,
29:155, 35:201
32:10: 9:140
32:22: 8:172
32:34: 6:193
34:6, 7: 6:41
40:34-38: 29:165

LEVITICUS

1:10: 11:77
2:13: 14:82
4: 2:136
6:1-7: 15:92, 20:212
14:1-7: 7:28
16: 1:11-14, 107, 2:49, 136,
8:170-172, 183-190, 10:20,
11:137, 13:198, 15:158, 32:99
16:7-10: 11:80
16:10: 7:28, 20:152
16:21, 22: 11:135, 21:53
17:7: 7:116
17:11: 3:135
23:1-3: 6:1, 14:83, 34:191
23:5, 6: 29:213
23:10, 11: 16:148
23:26-32: 2:49
24:10-16: 14:4, 17:206
25:1-5: 6:81
25:10: 1:123
25:11-13: 14:180
26:18, 21, 24, 28: 1:140, 141, 4:41,
5:173, 10:87, 13:14, 98:102,
17:193, 18:40, 25:141, 30:155,
31:76
26:28-35: 28:131, 31:212
26:34, 35: 6:81

NUMBERS

1:47-53: 11:136
3:1-51: 11:136
6:1-21: 5:150, 9:53
6:6: 20:34
8:5-22: 2:135
8:24: 16:181

10:1-10: 35:203
11:16, 17: 27:87
14:34: 3:114, 6:61, 20:105
15:27: 11:134
15:32-36: 18:37
16: 2:70, 10:148
16:28-30: 3:24
21:9: 19:185
26:59: 17:77
28:3-8: 7:23
30:1-16: 18:158
30:2: 9:52
35:6-34: 32:60

DEUTERONOMY

4:6-8: 1:173
4:15-26: 29:163
4:25: 17:77
4:29: 19:110
5:14, 15: 6:108, 14:180, 29:146
5:22: 16:23
6:4: 5:160
9:5: 27:179
10:8: 11:138, 18:36
10:22: 13:76
11:22-25: 1:143
12:5-28: 15:151
12:10, 11: 8:18
13:1-3: 6:165
14:22-29: 17:91
18:6-8: 8:190, 20:64
18:9-12: 3:37, 7:95, 15:133,
27:27, 28:149
18:15-19: 3:81, 17:104, 29:25
18:22: 6:165, 34:117
19:1-15: 32:60
21:5: 11:138
23:21-23: 21:157
28:62: 20:100
30:11-14: 1:29, 21:64
30:15-20: 5:28
32:16, 17: 7:114
32:22-25: 18:127, 30:9
33:26-29: 6:138
34:5, 6: 19:36

JOSHUA

10:12-14: 1:49, 8:37, 17:106,
25:154
11:23: 6:62
24:14, 15: 19:161, 35:289
24:31: 6:19

JUDGES

2:7-17: 9:140
5:20: 18:120
7:1-23: 1:69

11:25,26: 6:64
11:30-40: 5:149
13:24,25: 27:87
14:5,6: 15:31,27:87

ISAMUEL

3:1-10: 15:204
6:21: 17:59
8:1-5: 10:21
9:2: 11:148
12:22-25: 6:20
16:14-23: 15:205
17:12-58: 16:56
23:14: 16:91
28:3-6: 15:133

II SAMUEL

6:12-23: 32:60
7:12-16: 4:29, 6:23, 19:108, 23:28
12:23 11:73

I KINGS

4:25: 5:94
4:30,31: 14:143, 32:139
6:1: 6:65
6:7: 13:25
6:23-38: 10:98, 13:12
8:10,11: 10:100
11:33-38: 17:89
14:9: 9:140
22:1-23: 15:60, 19:71

II KINGS

2:1-11: 30:78
8:26: 17:77
13:14-19: 1:116
20:18: 17:77
21:12-14: 6:20

I CHRONICLES

21:1: 7:111
29:1-20: 17:89

II CHRONICLES

8:1-22: 19:71
20:21: 10:44, 13:144, 29:116
24:20-22: 17:204
36:11-23: 17:204
36:18-21: 1:140, 5:173, 13:13

EZRA

1:1-4: 13:16
3:7: 19:202
3:11: 6:42
4:1-2: 13:16
4:4,5: 20:91
5:1-2: 20:92
6:3,4: 10:132
6:16-22: 6:91, 20:92

NEHEMIAH

1:3-13:31: 6:93
2:7-8: 19:202
9:24-27: 19:124

ESTHER

8:7-14: 19:202

RUTH

4:17: 17:78

JOB

4:12-17: 3:175
7:9-10: 11:73
14:10-12: 1:33,35, 21:65, 30:71
14:13: 10:37, 14:39
14:14,15: 18:123
36:38: 10:151
38:4-21: 27:19
42:1-6: 20:20

PSALMS

1:3: 16:196
2:6-8: 1:151, 10:29, 13:153,
14:127, 18:54, 26:107,211,
27:153, 35:215
6:5: 6:8, 13:139, 17:131
8:4-8: 5:170, 7:109
10:4: 20:27
16:9: 3:19
16:9-11: 17:133, 31:25
16:10: 4:25, 10:37, 16:132, 21:68
19:1: 16:10,37
19:7: 6:73
22:30: 10:93
24:2-10: 16:1

30:9: 6:8

31:17: 14:39
32:1,2: 10:28
33:6-10: 31:43, 35:209
37:5-9: 2:168
40:6-8: 6:167, 23:29
45:1-17: 7:110, 11:119, 21:44,
30:48

45:2,3: 33:87
45:10,11: 22:112
45:16: 25:11
46:1-3: 6:141, 8:96, 10:107
46:4: 8:17
46:6: 6:191
46:9,10: 11:42
49:6-20: 19:5,154, 21:36, 28:227
49:7: 33:166

50:5: 9:74, 22:112
51:4: 10:12, 17:56
51:6: 10:6
56:11-13: 11:27
66:13-15: 9:54
68:11: 7:59
69:7-21: 9:87, 14:66
78:2: 14:124

88:10-12: 1:35, 6:8, 17:58
89:14: 20:22, 27:171
89:19: 15:153
89:34-37: 6:23
90:3: 29:21
90:10: 11:21
92:12-14: 16:197
97:2-4: 10:101
103:1-18: 15:1
103:12: 11:81
104:30: 15:31
106:21: 19:124
106:32,33: 20:211
106:35-39: 7:115
107:16: 20:1
109:6: 28:157

110:1-4: 6:39, 10:58, 10:163,
14:42, 16:8, 27:47
111:10: 16:17
115:1-18: 28:231
115:3,16: 28:227
115:17: 6:8
116:12-19: 18:158
118:22,23: 18:105, 26:209
119:11: 17:155
119:105: 14:59, 17:16
126:5: 17:126
132:11: 3:18, 29:122
139:1-8: 15:65
141:2: 6:115
143:10: 11:61, 28:231
145:18: 17:25
145:20: 29:117

ECCLESIASTES

3:19-21: 1:37, 6:9
5:3,7: 3:180
9:4-6: 33:61
9:5,10: 3:39, 6:9, 13:139,
15:40, 32:41
12:7: 16:19, 17:53, 20:35

PROVERBS

1:10: 17:50
2:1-5: 17:106
4:18: 15:153, 21:1, 30:1
14:33,34: 20:22
24:13-20: 10:202

ISAIAH

1:18: 14:32, 17:115, 19:157
1:26,27: 6:73
4:8: 14:14
5:1,2: 11:151
6:1-9: 10:104
6:9-12: 6:73
7:14: 2:145, 18:100, 21:136
7:15,22: 12:88, 35:283
8:9-14: 18:99
8:13,14: 26:206
8:18: 26:207
8:18-20: 10:201, 29:93
9:6: 5:161, 17:136, 19:109, 21:24
9:6,7: 30:25
9:9,10: 23:33
11:1: 7:45, 21:249
11:1-10: 15:149, 31:23
11:2,3: 5:75
12:3: 13:129, 148
13:10: 18:113
13:19-21: 4:1

JEREMIAH

3:14-16: 18:91
4:23-27: 21:37, 30:41
6:16: 16:83
9:23,24: 1:174
12:14-17: 21:30
13:23: 21:161
15:15: 11:3
15:16: 10:6, 24:23
16:18: 5:190, 25:156
18:16,17: 5:173
19:1-11: 1:117, 18:44
19:7-9: 5:173
22:28-30: 5:183, 6:24, 7:26
23:1-3: 12:35

14:12-14: 4:42

14:24-27: 11:18,114
14:29: 7:168
17:12: 18:113
19:1-25: 18:1-12, 26:182-197
19:19,20: 2:81, 3:11, 10:35
19:24,25: 19:133
22:20,21: 33:146
22:22,23: 20:2

25:6-9: 6:22, 7:41, 8:8, 11:1,7,
13:107, 14:79, 15:202, 21:29,
30:32, 32:9,157
26:13,14: 10:116, 30:40
28:16: 24:45, 26:209
30:1,2: 18:1
32:5,6: 32:14
32:13,14: 25:162
33:8,9: 25:162, 32:69
34:11-15: 25:162
35:1-10: 25:162-168, 32:68-76
35:5-8: 4:109, 13:85-88
35:10: 14:183
38:18,19: 6:8
40:2: 5:192, 25:158
40:3: 7:44, 13:115, 18:49
41:4: 14:199

41:21-23: 3:24, 15:84, 20:21
41:21-26: 27:88
42:1-4: 19:41
42:1-8: 14:35
42:2,3: 15:150
42:6: 1:153, 15:21
42:8: 20:42
43:12: 6:94
43:25: 11:81
44:10-19: 27:27
44:24-28: 6:194
45:1-13: 6:194
45:7: 5:28, 16:39
45:18: 3:148, 5:130, 11:111,
20:29

49:5: 2:151
49:6-10: 3:40, 6:44, 12:106
49:8: 21:33, 35:222
52:9,10: 13:149
52:11: 17:189
52:13,15: 1:153
53:2: 34:51
53:3: 31:23
53:3-6: 11:80, 15:151, 20:49,
21:53, 30:58
53:4: 20:137
53:7-9: 27:61
53:9: 27:114
53:10: 14:93, 127
53:11,12: 7:33, 11:125, 15:199,
19:20

54:1-8: 11:204, 20:128, 27:141
54:8-10: 17:23
55:4,11: 26:21
55:5: 1:176
55:7: 20:27
55:8-11: 6:84, 16:150,
19:4,143, 20:20, 31:216
55:10,11: 21:16
56:7,8: 19:150
58:13,14: 6:109
59:1-21: 6:167
59:19,20: 1:178, 17:116, 21:171
60:1-21: 9:141, 17:29
61:1-2: 8:101, 14:182, 17:26,
18:152, 35:222
61:1-3: 12:97
61:7: 5:191
63:9: 6:193, 19:152, 20:37
63:15-19: 22:142
65:17-25: 6:37, 18:206
66:10: 13:87
66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

66:12,13: 10:182
66:22,23: 8:7, 16:196, 18:206

23:5: 7:45

23:19: 18:112, 33:85
25:11: 6:80, 16:147, 18:44
26:2: 17:103
29:10: 6:82
31:15,16: 29:51
31:16,17: 10:182, 14:144, 19:67
31:28,32: 6:153, 30:62
31:29,30: 34:104
31:31-34: 1:173, 175, 9:159,
12:101, 14:182, 18:45, 19:57,
21:167, 22:10, 23:30, 29:171

31:32: 18:87
31:33: 1:56, 2:8, 26:3
32:20,21: 18:2
32:44: 6:95
33:16: 14:200
37:9: 11:57
49:17,18: 19:124
51:25: 33:86
51:57: 10:116

51:25: 33:86
51:57: 10:116

LAMENTATIONS

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

3:24-33: 32:37

12:11: 11:101
12:12,13: 18:49

HOSEA

1:1-10: 19:2
2:23: 19:2
3:4: 20:100
4:6: 17:132
7:8: 8:6
13:14: 1:38, 10:26,27, 13:140,
14:39,79, 16:13,28, 17:132

AMOS

2:9-16: 19:105
2:13: 31:10
3:1-8: 19:106
3:2: 28:3
3:6: 15:61, 16:38, 17:194,
19:105, 31:11
8:1,2: 24:36
9:4-12: 31:11
9:11,12: 7:47, 13:117, 19:108
9:13-15: 19:110, 31:59

OBADIAH

1-21: 19:121-125

JOEL

1:1-2:27: 19:58
2:28,29: 4:165, 16:148, 18:43,
27:85
2:28-32: 7:46, 13:117, 19:60-62,
31:69
2:30,31: 5:165, 22:197
3:9,10: 19:59

JONAH

1-4: 19:127-133
1:17: 17:119
2:2-6: 16:128
4:2-11: 10:183, 35:199

HABAKKUK

1:1-3:19: 20:8-12
2:1-4: 9:67, 17:145, 31:151

MICAH

1-7: 19:147-152, 167-168
5:2: 7:43, 13:114, 18:43
7:6: 7:45, 13:115

NAHUM

1-3: 19:208-211

ZEPHANIAH

1:1-3:20: 20:75-81

HAGGAI

1:1-2:23: 20:91-98
1:7-11: 13:16,100
2:18,19: 13:100

ZECHARIAH

3:1,2: 7:112, 28:158
3:8-10: 5:94, 7:45, 13:116
6:11-13: 1:175, 5:94, 7:45,
13:116, 24:43
8:20-23: 1:90
9:9,10: 26:107
9:9,12: 3:30, 5:191, 6:23, 7:46,
10:140, 13:117, 15:150,
18:54,95, 21:64, 25:157
9:10: 1:151, 13:153, 14:111,
19:109
9:11: 12:99,100, 14:149
11:12,13: 7:46, 13:117
11:14: 21:171
13:7: 7:46, 13:117, 14:179,
20:139

MALACHI

1-4: 24:101-
3:1: 7:44, 13:115, 18:42,170,
20:87, 23:32, 34:81
3:2: 3:69
3:5: 6:173
3:7-10: 17:92
4:2: 17:32, 22:159, 30:252
4:6: 18:50

MATTHEW

1:16: 9:170
1:17: 3:9
1:21: 13:150
2:2: 14:143
2:17,18: 10:181, 35:196

3:7,8: 17:66, 20:31

3:8-12: 11:152
3:9: 15:84, 34:59
3:11,12: 18:51
3:13-15: 34:140
4:3-10: 28:165-167
4:4-10: 7:120, 10:6
4:17: 10:17,33,39
5:1-7:29: 20:87-90,102-105,
117-120,133-135,168-170,
210-215, 26:217-
5:7,8: 6:149, 16:24
5:14-16: 9:134, 22:181
5:17,18: 19:27, 32:138
5:17-20: 6:196, 10:92, 18:156
5:20: 15:52
5:21,22: 32:57
5:21-28: 3:83, 4:85
5:25,26: 4:47
5:27-30: 2:115
5:27-32: 21:141,157,173,206,221
5:37: 5:150
5:38-44: 18:53
5:39-41: 6:144
6:13: 18:70
6:23: 19:165
6:32,33: 14:2
7:8: 16:17
7:12: 30:105
7:13,14: 17:178
7:15-20: 12:42
7:21,22: 16:32
7:24-27: 3:90
8:11,12: 7:108
8:17: 9:87
9:14,15: 3:42
9:16,17: 3:43, 10:33
10:5-7: 33:153
10:8: 15:135
10:23: 22:80, 34:97
10:26,27: 5:112
10:28: 2:116, 14:3,34
10:34-36: 6:143
10:37,38: 9:181
10:40-42: 17:88
11:7-11: 18:51, 20:87
11:11: 21:43, 30:47
11:11-13: 27:73
11:16-19: 3:44
11:20-24: 15:41, 16:89,
20:25,137, 29:97
11:21-24: 10:185
11:23: 2:113
11:25-27: 30:171
11:27: 22:142
11:28: 8:127, 9:160
11:29: 16:69
12:24-37: 29:97
12:25-30: 19:151,155
12:28-30: 3:66,114, 4:93
12:31,32: 5:55, 16:30, 27:102,
35:307
12:39: 9:102
12:40: 1:121, 3:19, 16:128,
29:124, 33:102
12:41: 10:183, 19:24,128, 35:198
12:43-45: 3:71
13:3-9: 2:18, 11:153,162
13:3-43: 24:53
13:18-23: 2:18, 11:192
13:24-30: 2:20
13:25-43: 11:168-177
13:31,32: 2:21
13:33: 2:22
13:36-43: 2:20, 22:1-7,
23:186-190
13:43: 19:79
13:44: 2:23
13:45,46: 2:23
13:47-50: 2:23
15:1-20: 3:46, 10:5
15:6-9: 20:4
15:13: 10:118
15:24: 14:113, 21:15
16:13-19: 1:132, 24:194-
16:16-18: 17:4,129, 20:5, 23:34,
26:212, 33:150
16:18: 2:113, 4:92
16:24: 9:181
16:28: 21:72
17:1-9: 1:41
17:12: 10:61, 14:117
18:9: 2:115
18:15-20: 8:39, 13:58
18:23-25: 2:33
18:24: 17:82

19:3-12: 11:155-160

19:4: 19:22
19:16-26: 21:109
19:23-26: 3:91
19:27-29: 14:2
19:29: 9:43
20:1-16: 2:34, 9:117-120,19:29
24:45
20:28: 10:113, 17:14, 29:125,187
21:28-45: 2:37, 24:44
21:43: 16:178
22:1-14: 2:38, 6:185, 24:46
22:23-32: 7:125, 17:59, 31:8,
33:75
22:31,32: 17:56, 34:43
22:34-40: 21:152, 29:144
22:37: 14:184
23:1-3: 1:43
23:10-12: 14:45
23:13: 10:34, 14:133
23:15: 2:116, 5:82
23:17-22: 21:159,187
23:28: 13:20
23:33: 2:116
23:34,35: 28:67
23:35-38: 7:38, 8:158, 17:20
24:3: 3:101, 10:179, 16:158,
17:81
24:4,5: 11:10
24:4-24: 19:71
24:7: 22:204
24:9-13: 9:7
24:11-16: 26:52
24:13,14: 26:105
24:14: 11:69, 21:17
24:15: 20:194
24:15-21: 6:126
24:21,22: 3:101
24:23-25: 12:1
24:27: 3:101, 5:137
24:29: 12:3
24:30,31: 13:35
24:31: 9:106
24:32-35: 2:172, 12:43, 13:37
24:36: 13:38
24:37-39: 3:101
24:42-51: 19:7
24:45-51: 4:12,44
24:48-51: 17:89
25:1-13: 4:48, 16:153, 17:83,
20:162-164, 24:53
25:14-30: 3:154, 16:171, 17:70,82,
20:157, 33:3
25:21: 30:150
25:29: 20:205
25:31-46: 4:53,80,89, 14:40,
16:35, 17:85, 21:75, 32:195
25:46: 1:45, 33:108
26:23,24: 25:97
26:26-28: 12:32, 13:22, 15:38,
19:27
26:28: 28:213
26:39: 5:170, 17:133
26:39-42: 31:24
27:58: 34:7
28:18: 6:23, 10:59, 11:118,
15:170
28:18-20: 14:165, 30:122
28:19: 3:155,164, 10:34

MARK

1:12,13: 7:119
1:14,15: 23:51
3:22-27: 3:110
4:21: 3:68
4:26-29: 2:77
6:16: 7:102
8:35-37: 17:201
8:38: 4:92
9:9,10: 10:124, 34:3
9:24: 25:33-
9:33-35: 9:78
9:43-49: 1:76, 6:57, 8:28, 32:62
9:49,50: 20:118, 34:122
10:17-22: 10:93
10:29,30: 16:74
10:45: 11:122, 29:125,187
11:21-24: 11:126
12:18-27: 7:3,125, 17:59,
31:8, 33:75
12:41-44: 17:93
13:26: 30:166
13:32-37: 3:125
14:12: 4:180
14:32-41: 9:165
15:27,28: 27:248, 35:206

16:9-20: 29:62, 35:236

LUKE

1:1-4: 14:141, 32:138
1:8-22: 11:138
1:17: 7:102, 14:117, 18:73
1:27-35: 10:152, 15:25, 27:153
1:32: 19:109
1:52: 20:1
1:62-80: 18:50
1:78: 13:117, 17:29
2:10,11: 3:40, 9:172, 19:55,
21:89, 35:292
2:29-32: 13:156
2:40-49: 16:135
2:51,52: 29:219
3:4-6: 8:126
3:15: 15:26
3:23: 16:180, 20:1
4:1-13: 18:167
4:3: 7:119
4:18: 19:25
4:18,19: 6:21, 12:89, 14:182,
35:222
5:18-24: 15:2
6:12: 35:321
6:39,40: 3:70
6:41,42: 3:47
7:29: 10:12
7:31-35: 3:44, 18:52
7:40-50: 2:74
9:10-17: 27:251
9:23-26: 27:31
9:27: 10:94
10:2,3: 11:152
10:17-20: 7:97, 9:63, 17:34
10:25-37: 2:75
10:29: 14:67
10:38-42: 3:65
11:5-13: 2:169, 8:114, 15:33
11:18-20: 17:191
11:20-22: 7:95, 15:2, 28:149
11:26: 3:112
11:32: 19:131
11:52: 19:148
12:3: 5:112
12:4,5: 2:117, 10:125, 32:147,
34:4
12:16-21: 2:170
12:22-28: 19:22
12:35-40: 3:171, 20:156,
28:97-99, 30:142-149
12:41-48: 3:172, 4:13, 11:64,
17:67, 28:113-116, 30:149
12:42: 16:47
12:50: 14:1
12:54-57: 9:103, 12:17
12:58: 7:101
13:28: 11:95,118, 25:10
13:31-35: 28:65
14:5: 3:67
14:7-11: 3:124
14:15-24: 2:185, 34:1
14:26-33: 2:188, 9:181
14:33-35: 3:89, 14:62, 34:66
15:3-7: 2:90
15:8-10: 2:91, 19:29
15:11-32: 2:91
16:1-13: 2:93, 12:6, 21:74
16:15: 14:67
16:16: 26:211
16:19-31: 1:42,43, 2:100, 10:39,
13:140, 14:40, 16:33, 19:31,
20:31, 21:73, 33:105
17:6: 2:154
17:7-10: 2:155, 20:164,165
17:20,21: 11:105, 20:146
17:20-30: 6:36, 9:73, 12:2,
13:39, 25:21-
17:20-37: 28:81-89, 30:133-142
17:22: 19:70
17:34-37: 3:102, 13:51
18:2-5: 2:167
18:9-14: 2:76
19:1-10: 4:36, 13:129
19:12-27: 3:169, 20:159-162,
24:52
19:37-40: 35:205
20:27-38: 7:125, 17:59, 31:8,
33:75
20:41-44: 19:34
21:11: 9:70-73,88-90,101-106
21:20-24: 6:126, 17:72, 21:172,
31:74
21:24: 1:139, 4:41, 5:171, 7:159,
10:60,86, 19:201, 28:130, 35:217

21:25-28: 3:103, 9:103, 105.
 11:38, 12:44, 20:196, 26:21-
 21:25-33: 28:129, 131, 30:153, 157
 21:27: 23:162, 33:73
 11:38, 12:44, 20:196, 26:21-
 21:34-36: 29:94
 21:36: 3:118
 22:15-18: 18:198
 22:19: 23:193-197, 24:213-217
 22:19, 20: 2:8, 4:184, 8:181, 9:167
 22:24-27: 9:78
 22:29: 14:36
 22:35-38: 4:69, 27:246,
 34:60, 35:204
 22:42: 17:136
 22:62: 18:66
 23:39-43: 1:39, 40, 8:48, 16:47,
 18:109, 21:70
 23:46: 14:70, 34:10
 24:25-27: 2:132
 24:31: 19:65
 24:36-43: 29:123
 24:39: 20:52
 24:44: 6:196
 24:45-49: 27:155, 31:103
 24:46: 11:29, 33:102
 24:47: 5:50, 7:66, 13:152

JOHN

1:1-3: 2:129, 8:166, 11:13, 14
 27:19, 111, 29:220, 32:52, 33:99
 1:4-9: 14:116, 15:40
 1:6-7: 19:17
 1:8-10: 9:160, 10:115, 14:77,
 14:128
 1:9: 19:175, 21:2, 26:62, 29:189
 1:11, 12: 19:61, 30:15
 1:12: 5:82, 11:62, 196, 13:122
 1:14: 20:39, 29:220
 1:18: 17:17, 20:14
 1:29: 7:29, 8:171, 13:118, 18:167,
 220, 20:50, 31:109, 32:107
 1:29-34: 27:21
 1:37-51: 13:118
 1:49: 7:195
 1:50, 51: 7:193-195, 16:122
 2:3: 16:133
 2:18-22: 2:41, 3:17, 6:98, 13:19
 20:46, 29:121, 32:119
 3:1-5: 26:108
 3:3-7: 1:105, 11:197, 31:7
 3:3-13: 27:138
 3:10: 11:48
 3:11-13: 8:164, 27:19
 3:13: 6:24, 29:223
 3:14, 15: 1:121, 3:63, 13:89,
 19:185
 3:16, 36: 2:118, 5:1, 5:7, 8:104,
 11:205, 15:197, 17:136
 3:18: 30:39
 3:19-21: 19:138, 144
 3:27-31: 7:44, 111, 13:115
 3:34: 15:33
 4:1: 18:74
 4:6-23: 10:141, 13:18, 149
 4:11, 12: 31:107
 4:21-24: 6:100, 126, 7:24, 8:20,
 13:20, 21, 18:9
 4:34: 13:52, 18:189
 4:35: 5:187
 5:21, 22: 28:45
 5:24: 17:57
 5:26: 9:162
 5:27-29: 20:7, 34:18
 5:28, 29: 2:164, 4:145, 6:22,
 9:29, 10:40, 14:34, 17:61,
 21:33, 27:124, 27:173,
 29:39, 49, 30:37, 32:9
 5:30: 10:90, 14:36
 5:35: 9:134, 19:143
 5:39: 19:23
 6:27-29: 6:95, 10:145
 6:30-60: 13:52
 6:38: 30:264
 6:40: 14:166
 6:44: 1:52, 196, 13:88, 198, 24:64,
 27:225
 6:46: 2:130
 6:47-51: 3:62, 7:25
 6:51: 19:65, 194
 6:53-57: 1:165, 2:179, 12:32
 6:56: 19:32
 6:62: 6:24, 29:223
 6:63: 12:107
 7:17: 4:91
 7:38, 39: 10:142

8:12: 19:143
 8:31, 32: 5:133, 18:79, 29:139
 8:31-40: 7:92
 8:33: 6:46
 8:36: 28:237
 8:37-40: 28:146
 8:44: 7:91, 117, 15:77, 17:19
 8:44-47: 19:32, 34, 20:197,
 28:145, 163
 8:46: 34:50
 8:51: 27:6
 8:56: 27:139
 8:56-58: 2:130, 7:192, 11:14, 202
 9:23: 4:43
 9:15: 9:134
 9:39-41: 28:41
 10:1-16: 30:255
 10:1-18: 1:81, 3:29, 11:179-186,
 13:130, 14:179, 16:25, 17:84
 10:1-28: 27:203
 10:3: 18:51
 10:16: 19:45
 10:17: 20:46
 10:28, 29: 14:170, 34:44
 11:9, 10: 18:99, 19:137
 11:11-14, 25: 6:9, 9:17, 10:126
 32:41, 35:302
 11:21, 22: 21:217
 11:25, 26: 9:29
 12:20: 3:63
 12:24: 10:117, 29:191
 12:30-32: 1:52, 7:100, 13:88,
 15:71
 12:32: 19:44, 23:37, 27:20,
 27:225, 31:109
 12:34: 6:24
 12:35-41: 18:99
 13:1-17: 18:212
 13:15-16: 19:19
 13:19: 27:89
 13:34: 29:151
 14:1-3: 14:126, 127
 14:2: 11:199, 27:244, 34:119
 14:3: 2:152, 15:155, 21:76
 14:5: 30:82
 14:6: 3:33, 7:195
 14:7-9: 6:149
 14:12: 1:188, 15:17
 14:15: 15:62
 14:16, 17: 4:186, 11:99, 13:23,
 14:152, 27:85, 91
 14:19: 16:155, 23:161
 14:21-23: 31:106
 14:23: 3:100, 11:98
 14:26: 11:98, 15:90, 35:261
 14:27: 21:286
 15:1-8, 16: 3:5, 19:165, 30:93,
 31:216
 15:12: 18:224
 15:14: 29:43
 15:16: 15:100, 24:194-
 15:22: 34:86
 15:26: 8:51
 16:7-11: 5:29, 13:23, 18:216,
 20:139, 27:91, 95-98
 16:13-15: 11:98, 14:152, 15:91
 16:27: 1:57, 58
 16:33: 35:278
 17:3: 9:23
 17:4-5: 20:140, 33:43
 17:6-12: 13:130
 17:6-23: 15:42, 17:151
 17:15: 7:100
 17:17: 13:180, 19:40
 17:21-23: 11:100, 185, 13:166-169,
 22:19
 17:24: 20:141
 17:24-26: 33:155
 18:28: 24:19
 18:28-33: 19:33
 18:36-38: 19:17
 19:28-30: 18:91
 20:21-23: 13:57, 15:57
 20:31: 11:179
 23:34-36: 19:23
 ACTS
 1:7-8: 14:139, 20:140, 24:194-
 1:11: 2:149, 24:165
 1:25 18:66, 31:213
 2:1-3, 38: 13:132
 2:2-4: 29:174
 2:5-11: 22:145
 2:7: 15:140
 2:19, 20: 5:165
 2:21: 19:60

2:22: 26:209
 2:24: 9:28, 11:29
 2:27, 31: 2:114, 3:18, 14:111,
 21:68, 33:102, 103
 2:30, 31: 29:122
 2:33: 15:33, 27:85
 2:34: 6:10, 14:111
 2:34-39: 19:61, 31:104
 2:36: 8:25, 9:173, 21:169
 2:37-40: 1:126
 2:46: 8:49
 3:1-11: 8:156
 3:5, 12, 16: 15:5
 3:17: 22:77, 34:85
 3:17-19: 14:36, 31:104
 3:19, 20: 3:100, 127, 6:75, 11:81,
 19:46
 3:19-26: 1:126
 3:20, 21: 21:25, 31:30
 3:21: 8:69, 9:173, 32:35, 14:109,
 27:151, 31:91
 3:22-24: 29:168
 3:22-26: 3:81, 7:193, 8:27, 11:
 138, 15:159, 18:52, 27:151-160
 3:25: 1:48
 3:26: 27:119
 4:12: 10:165, 15:159
 4:25-27: 27:28, 32:9
 5:1-11: 17:93
 5:30, 31: 9:173, 14:111, 19:55,
 27:160
 7:2-5: 7:109
 7:6-10: 25:128
 7:38: 20:15
 9:2: 29:5
 9:3-5: 19:44, 34:148
 9:17, 18: 33:19
 10:38: 10:31, 27:89
 12:4-8: 35:329
 13:17-21: 6:60, 64, 17:75, 25:133
 13:30: 15:156
 13:32, 33: 10:31, 35:215
 13:38, 39: 9:9, 10:29, 14:68
 14:13, 14: 7:127
 15:10: 29:152
 15:13-19: 33:154
 15:14-17: 1:174, 2:151, 9:173,
 10:31, 11:119, 16:150, 17:5,
 19:108, 21:17, 29:36, 34:27
 15:16: 10:61, 14:117
 15:28, 29: 8:56
 16:30: 13:129
 16:31: 3:34, 25:33-
 17:23-26: 21:129
 17:24: 11:98
 17:30: 5:50, 19:114
 17:31: 8:25, 22:215-217, 27:172
 19:19, 20: 3:174
 20:7: 16:184
 20:28-31: 9:78, 11:169
 21:11: 1:117
 23:6: 7:125, 17:59
 24:14, 15: 7:125, 14:78, 15:40,
 18:122, 20:107, 29:5, 47,
 33:68, 34:76
 26:6-8: 7:125, 34:4
 26:16-18: 11:148
 26:22: 20:107, 33:83
 ROMANS
 1:1: 17:150
 1:16-18: 17:66
 1:20: 17:17, 27:219
 2:4-6: 16:69
 2:7: 14:189
 2:9-19: 19:158
 2:12: 10:117, 30:39
 2:12-15: 12:65
 2:13-15: 26:122
 2:14, 15: 18:81
 2:29, 29: 9:77, 16:31
 3:1, 2: 18:94
 3:2: 17:98
 3:4: 14:67, 22:57, 33:49
 3:7: 17:55, 33:62, 34:42
 3:19: 6:95
 3:20: 14:149
 3:21-26: 1:173, 8:184, 9:8, 190,
 11:205, 17:67, 20:12, 21:103,
 27:103, 29:205, 32:43
 3:25-28: 33:87
 4:1-8: 18:58
 4:6-8: 2:191, 4:91, 9:10, 22:62
 4:13: 16:18
 4:17-20: 11:139, 18:30, 31:39
 4:19-24: 17:142, 22:64, 29:32

4:23-25: 23:40, 29:107
 4:25: 3:22, 10:13, 22:59, 29:126
 5:1, 2: 2:191, 9:9, 10:155, 11:185,
 14:70, 165, 22:60
 5:1-7: 29:108
 5:6-8: 10:74
 5:8, 9: 9:143, 10:13, 14:154,
 15:29, 19:186, 22:59
 5:10: 14:58, 32:33
 5:11: 2:139
 5:12: 3:39, 7:98, 11:27, 14:19,
 18:172, 21:21, 27:171, 34:55
 5:13, 14: 11:75, 17:131
 5:17, 18: 29:29
 5:18: 33:58
 6:3, 4: 34:141
 6:3-5: 7:192, 14:1
 6:7: 2:139
 6:11-23: 2:166, 4:92, 5:171,
 13:147, 14:2, 149, 16:26, 77
 6:28-34: 8:50
 7:7-10: 6:95, 12:101
 7:9: 6:46
 7:12: 13:7
 7:20-24: 1:173
 8:1: 19:74, 33:51
 8:2: 16:25
 8:3: 7:121, 10:22, 18:94, 29:149
 8:4-14: 21:194
 8:5-8: 13:82
 8:9: 16:26
 8:9-16: 27:99
 8:10-13: 8:188, 16:76
 8:11: 31:179
 8:14-16: 5:39, 8:2, 145, 15:42,
 35:341
 8:14-17: 32:191
 8:14-23: 15:202
 8:16, 17: 31:85
 8:17: 7:33, 17:135, 31:124
 8:18-21: 11:185, 191, 14:4, 14:79,
 20:95
 8:19, 20: 31:18
 8:19-23: 23:17, 34:124
 8:20, 21: 9:21, 88, 16:21
 8:22, 23: 7:62, 10:26, 20:66,
 21:133, 35:285
 8:23-27: 23:60
 8:26, 27: 4:186, 14:169, 15:91,
 27:91
 8:28: 26:21
 8:29: 14:193, 16:151
 8:30: 13:154
 9:2-5: 34:21
 9:6-11: 25:21
 9:30, 31: 2:164, 190, 14:71
 10:3: 14:71
 10:3-4: 34:99
 10:8-10: 2:191, 8:104, 14:154,
 183, 22:62, 27:128, 28:191,
 33:54
 10:11-14: 14:125, 15:39, 19:61,
 20:148, 27:121
 10:13-17: 8:105, 10:165, 27:220
 10:15: 17:171
 10:21: 9:143
 11:1-25: 17:116
 11:5: 15:154
 11:7: 21:106
 11:17-24: 1:23
 11:17-25: 1:68, 8:3, 17:180,
 25:244
 11:25: 1:134, 10:60
 11:25-27: 28:140
 11:26: 17:116
 11:30: 6:43
 12:1: 8:172, 187
 12:1, 2: 13:156, 14:154, 20:63,
 34:10, 35:275
 12:5-7: 20:73
 13:1-4: 26:130
 13:1-7: 14:28, 17:41
 13:10: 15:161
 13:11-14: 22:153, 156
 14:1-18: 10:4
 14:4-13: 8:50
 14:5, 6: 16:181, 29:158
 14:8, 9: 8:27, 9:28
 14:9: 9:173, 15:29, 71, 199,
 16:148, 19:190, 34:67
 14:10: 10:90
 14:14: 10:52
 15:3: 9:87, 14:66
 15:5: 9:6
 15:8-12: 6:43
 15:13: 8:155

15:21: 30:159
16:20: 27:98
16:25,26: 1:134

I CORINTHIANS

1:9: 32:21
1:10-13: 27:192
1:18-31: 17:139, 20:33
1:20: 11:129
1:21-23: 30:98
1:24: 20:17
1:27,28: 3:156
1:30,31: 3:147
1:49-51: 13:122
2:7: 15:49
2:9: 13:122, 14:153
2:12,13: 31:17
2:12-16: 8:144, 13:81-83, 15:35, 21:194
2:14,15: 26:66
3:3,4,19-23: 16:93
3:6-15: 8:6
3:11-14: 33:40
3:18,19: 8:144
3:19-21: 20:28
4:6: 9:79
5:1-5: 1:71, 8:6, 25:247
5:7,8: 2:178,181, 3:165, 13:189, 14:95,175, 16:149, 18:195, 19:199, 22:202, 24:17, 26:249, 28:212, 29:214, 30:55, 33:179
5:17: 16:25
6:2,3: 11:125
6:14: 15:156
6:19: 16:76
7:29-31: 6:54
8:5,6: 7:96, 15:22
8:8: 10:5
9:16-19: 14:64
9:22: 21:177
9:24-27: 32:163
9:26,27: 8:134, 20:181
10:1,2: 18:73
10:1-12: 27:56
10:3,4: 6:193
10:10,11: 6:1, 14:83, 16:189, 20:59, 21:16, 25:146
10:11-13: 30:256
10:13: 6:141, 7:122
10:14-21: 1:62,108,165, 7:95,114, 14:176, 16:187
10:16,17: 33:179
10:19-21: 28:149
10:19,27: 8:56
10:31: 9:88, 10:5, 23:222
11:17-34: 13:203, 20:110
11:23-26: 1:110,166, 2:179,181, 11:193, 13:185, 16:183, 19:194, 20:189, 22:203, 31:200-205, 33:180
11:27-31: 2:179, 18:196, 28:214
11:32: 9:15
12:4-13: 8:105, 15:3, 22:145, 27:90
12:12: 24:13
12:12,13: 35:327
12:12-31: 1:135, 20:66, 35:286
12:28,29: 4:120, 28:113
12:31: 14:114
14:32: 15:7
14:33-40: 13:82
14:34: 11:74, 14:115
15:1-4: 1:132, 7:33, 8:105, 14:94, 16:149, 20:33
15:12-21: 10:154, 11:27, 14:95
15:16-18: 3:22, 6:10, 30:29
15:22: 15:195-197, 29:203, 30:40
15:24-28: 6:39, 8:26, 8:168, 11:128, 13:153, 15:170, 18:208, 27:112, 31:43
15:29-32: 1:56,105
15:35-51: 3:94, 6:150, 7:191, 11:73,140, 12:27, 13:53, 18:122-126
15:45: 21:24
15:50: 27:71
15:51-54: 14:79, 28:102,141, 30:87,147
15:52: 34:166
15:54: 1:73, 8:110, 13:107, 15:45
15:55: 24:5
15:56: 19:154
15:58: 3:161
16:13: 9:166, 28:135, 33:37, 34:30

II CORINTHIANS

1:3,4: 8:101
1:20: 7:21
1:22: 8:2
2:15-17: 17:68, 29:230
3:3: 9:74
3:3-18: 1:23
3:6: 5:89, 17:83, 21:153, 22:191, 33:138
3:7: 18:96
3:8: 5:50
4:3,4: 7:37,99, 10:25,117, 19:177
4:3-6: 25:33, 29:40, 34:33
4:6: 27:122
4:7: 21:193
4:13: 25:33
4:16-18: 11:69, 14:67,166
5:1-8: 16:45, 29:130, 30:146
5:4: 8:109
5:8: 1:39, 21:70
5:10: 7:190, 8:50, 10:90, 29:195
5:14,15: 6:121, 15:140, 23:39, 34:69
5:16: 3:18, 29:122, 33:72
5:17: 5:121, 11:196, 13:83, 31:5
5:17-21: 12:40, 18:170, 22:49-53, 27:137, 29:18-55
5:20: 6:147
5:21: 8:183
6:1,2: 12:105, 21:33, 30:37
6:4: 22:183
6:14-18: 20:93
6:17,18: 5:22, 33:5
7:1: 9:39, 17:51,189
7:5,6: 17:38
8:9: 8:166, 19:63, 33:99
9:15: 21:182, 32:161
10:4,5: 17:137, 33:161
11:3: 7:98, 18:187, 30:250
11:3-15: 28:179
11:13-15: 7:96,9:136,137, 15:138, 17:123, 19:178, 28:151
11:21-33: 31:36
12:4: 16:47
12:7-9: 15:7
12:9,10: 9:4
13:14: 9:5

GALATIANS

1:10: 14:5
2:20: 15:37, 27:17
3:2-14: 14:48, 17:141, 33:142
3:8: 21:93
3:10: 18:45
3:13: 7:29, 21:5
3:13,14: 20:129, 33:169
3:15-26: 1:139, 6:47
3:16: 1:22, 11:116, 21:57
3:17-19: 1:126, 17:15,55, 33:74, 34:42
3:19: 21:94
3:20: 9:171
3:24-26: 1:121, 20:27, 27:225
3:29: 25:12
4:1-7: 34:137
4:4: 14:42, 15:25,152
4:6: 5:41, 27:100
4:14,15: 9:4
4:16-21: 29:176
4:22-31: 1:31, 3:80, 6:59, 8:20,33,158, 11:203, 24:49, 27:140
4:26-29: 20:127-129
5:4,5: 18:192
5:13-18: 6:111, 8:135, 14:133
5:19-21: 18:190, 33:158
5:22,23: 3:6, 8:106, 18:190, 22:213, 27:222
5:22-26: 14:166
5:25: 12:107
6:7-10: 11:147, 12:107
6:14: 21:51, 30:55
6:15: 17:180

EPHESIANS

1:3: 32:196
1:4: 14:150, 24:194
1:4,5,11: 26:21
1:7-14: 26:60
1:10: 14:41, 20:53
1:13: 8:2, 12:107, 13:156, 19:60
1:14: 15:157
1:16,17: 8:115
1:17-23: 32:77,123
1:19-21: 33:45

1:20: 22:108, 35:295

1:20-22: 32:188
1:21: 34:56
1:22: 8:22
2:1-3: 7:37,99, 14:179, 16:25,46
2:1-10: 32:162
2:4-7: 8:23, 12:105, 29:179
2:5,6: 18:1
2:6: 32:196
2:8: 8:49, 13:146
2:12-14: 6:143, 22:96
2:15: 6:109
2:18: 10:30
2:19-22: 13:24, 14:58, 29:161
3:1-9: 1:133
3:2-7: 3:31, 16:151
3:3-8: 20:55
3:9: 9:85
3:10: 32:196
3:10,11: 7:108, 11:24,117, 21:11, 26:21
3:14,15: 11:199
3:16,17: 11:99
3:29: 11:120
4:1-3: 35:342
4:3-6: 22:17-40
4:4-6: 26:109
4:4-8: 27:17
4:4-16: 15:43
4:8-12: 4:117, 18:187, 28:113
4:17-32: 16:72, 19:158
4:22-25: 10:8, 11:196, 19:160, 27:136
4:23: 20:65
4:26: 32:58, 35:282
4:30: 8:2, 9:40, 15:35
5:8: 19:137,164
5:11: 19:157
5:15,16: 6:54
5:18: 15:36
5:23-33: 1:136, 20:70-72, 35:297
5:25,26: 18:7, 20:185
6:10-18: 3:182, 6:192, 7:97, 8:138, 14:20, 20:182, 23:166-176, 190-192,202,220, 33:24
6:12: 27:183

PHILIPPIANS

1:9,10: 10:86
1:23: 21:69, 28:97, 30:143
2:4: 14:47
2:5-8: 8:166, 11:14, 17:10, 26:28, 27:111, 29:221, 32:53, 33:99
2:5-11: 31:44
2:6-8: 18:1
2:6-9: 20:38
2:8-11: 8:25,167, 11:193, 13:154, 14:5,161, 15:23, 17:130,133, 24:1, 27:17, 33:46
2:9-11: 32:188
2:14-16: 2:182
2:15: 25:177
3:2: 14:133
3:7-14: 1:55, 9:86, 17:52
3:8: 20:49
3:10,11: 16:51, 19:71, 31:124
3:13,14: 20:182
4:4-9: 17:50-52
4:19: 10:57

COLOSSIANS

1:3: 22:106
1:13-19: 29:222, 32:54, 34:53, 35:315
1:15: 8:167, 15:19,140, 27:111
1:15-17: 29:29
1:16: 2:130, 15:24, 20:36
1:17: 1:115
1:18: 2:131, 14:7, 7:190, 27:112
1:20-22: 3:34, 11:203, 13:198, 14:30, 20:69
1:21,22: 27:139
1:23-25: 14:63
1:23-29: 1:134, 16:55, 31:188
1:24: 1:54, 27:191, 33:113
1:24-27: 18:142
1:25-27: 15:85
1:27,28: 11:99, 13:135
2:8: 13:192
2:10,11: 13:195
2:12: 1:105
2:13-17: 6:109, 7:24,36, 22:96, 27:17, 29:156
2:16,17: 6:111, 14:83,182, 25:146, 29:158

3:1-4: 14:1, 17:158
3:1-17: 21:233-240,254-260,274-276,283-298
3:4: 23:50, 30:303, 31:189
3:5: 35:339
3:5-9: 12:5
3:12-14: 3:6
3:16: 16:61
3:17: 9:88, 10:5
3:22-25: 6:112, 14:45, 29:59
4:6: 14:61, 17:132, 20:118, 34:65
4:7-9: 35:340

I THESSALONIANS

1:1-3: 16:172
2:17,18: 11:65, 33:28
2:19: 3:99
4:1-3: 17:152
4:1-8: 34:28
4:13-15: 30:73
4:13-18: 3:97, 6:10, 13:53, 15:147,170,177, 16:163-168, 20:142, 21:80, 28:100, 30:147, 31:196-199
4:16: 30:86
5:1-3: 6:35, 11:13, 15:165, 19:65
5:4-9: 12:3, 19:138
5:5: 19:175
5:17: 3:128
5:21: 21:23
5:23: 1:42, 21:73, 30:79

II THESSALONIANS

1:4-7: 14:185
1:7,8: 6:36
1:9: 14:40, 29:117
1:10: 3:152, 14:77, 16:46,156, 34:154
2:1-4: 3:103, 6:117, 7:51, 33:173
2:1-8: 12:38, 13:56, 14:147, 17:81, 19:175,176
2:3,4: 17:43
2:3-8: 11:101
2:8: 2:120, 3:103, 11:105, 18:208, 19:66
2:11,12: 11:75
2:13,14: 9:38, 14:146,165,178, 34:164
2:15: 14:170
3:1-5: 14:183,185

I TIMOTHY

1:9: 18:14
1:13: 14:4, 29:133, 34:93
1:17: 8:109
1:20: 17:206, 29:133
2:1-7: 3:49,95, 6:151, 10:114
2:2: 25:177
2:3-6: 1:31, 11:126, 14:128, 15:41, 16:44, 23:40, 26:50, 35:216
2:5,6: 1:3-10,57, 4:41, 8:48, 9:17,24, 13:197, 21:20, 30:20, 32:155
2:12: 11:74
2:14: 14:115
3:9: 28:142
3:16: 9:145, 10:35, 18:169, 22:73, 28:138, 33:68
4:1: 29:93
4:6: 25:177
4:8,9: 6:122, 18:191
4:10: 10:114, 19:75
5:16: 14:4, 34:93
5:22-25: 10:206, 15:100
6:12: 8:132, 12:6
6:14: 18:14
6:16: 8:110, 16:19, 17:130
6:17-19: 9:43
6:20,21: 10:87, 15:106

II TIMOTHY

1:7: 8:40
1:10: 2:97, 14:41
2:1-4: 32:171
2:2: 15:100
2:4: 5:141
2:15: 10:86, 22:217, 25:145
2:19: 21:278
3:1-9: 5:14, 18:213, 19:160, 33:173
3:12: 33:12
3:14-17: 19:2
3:16: 17:101, 25:177
4:2,3: 25:177
4:3,4: 5:13, 18:213,

4:7,8: 6:150, 7:110, 10:91,
16:45, 20:56
4:20: 15:7

TITUS

1:2: 14:188
1:15: 18:174
2:1: 25:177-
2:11-14: 14:78, 15:159
3:5-8: 11:200

HEBREWS

1:2: 16:148
1:3: 12:35
1:4: 22:108
1:8,9: 18:189
1:9: 21:123
1:14: 10:206
2:3: 13:136
2:3,4: 20:107, 34:146
2:4: 21:48
2:4,5: 29:181
2:6,9: 21:22, 27:172, 28:168,
29:39, 31:33
2:9: 3:95, 8:167, 9:22, 10:152,
11:122, 15:169, 18:132, 19:154,
190
2:10: 7:26, 123, 11:74
2:10-13: 26:207
2:14: 2:130, 6:151, 7:94, 27:17-
28:145
2:17,18: 7:122
3:1: 21:122
3:5,6: 21:45
3:12-17: 16:70
4:1: 4:93
4:3-10: 3:83, 7:17
4:14: 17:57
4:14,15: 23:41
4:15: 7:26, 121, 18:166
4:26: 27:141
5:7: 7:122, 8:167, 16:155
5:7,9: 28:43, 31:125
5:8,9: 7:26, 16:53
5:12-14: 11:196, 27:137, 28:115
5:24: 14:191
6:1-10: 10:29, 11:47, 15:20
6:4-6: 5:58, 8:29, 11:184, 14:171,
24:3, 27:105, 29:46
6:13-18: 21:57
6:14,15: 34:90
6:18,19: 32:78
6:19,20: 33:87
7:5: 29:146
7:9-10: 17:135
7:11-17: 21:101
7:11-18: 1:23
7:12: 6:109, 11:203, 16:24,
27:140, 29:154
7:16: 14:190
7:18: 10:93
7:22: 13:151
7:24,25: 7:30, 13:136, 15:151
7:26,27: 1:10-14, 58, 172, 181,
2:135, 7:23, 25, 8:183, 11:136,
205, 13:150, 20:60, 21:52
7:27: 30:57, 33:90
8:1-6: 29:156
8:1-7: 6:109
8:6: 27:207, 29:171
8:6-13: 1:173, 2:8, 135, 4:91,
6:85, 7:50, 142, 8:181, 9:159,
11:182, 13:131, 14:182, 15:72,
16:125, 18:53, 23:44
8:9: 18:87
8:10,11: 12:101
8:12: 20:89
8:12,13: 6:84
9:12: 8:183, 35:245
9:13-15: 27:206
9:14: 12:79, 13:18
9:14,15: 1:21, 179, 6:85, 155, 167,
8:28, 11:123, 203, 12:105,
13:152, 14:69, 188, 20:60,
22:85, 33:170
9:15-18: 1:124, 5:51, 6:23
9:15-24: 6:166, 8:185
9:16: 21:58
9:16-20: 1:171, 19:197
9:22: 13:18, 17:21
9:23: 6:173, 8:185
9:24: 1:181, 8:183, 21:231
9:24-26: 15:157
9:27: 21:34, 30:38
9:28: 33:183
10:1: 1:23, 124, 25:147-

10:1-4: 11:78, 14:83, 21:101,
31:142, 33:131, 170, 35:245
10:1-14: 1:10-14, 31, 2:135,
3:135, 6:1, 25, 95, 115, 7:23, 196,
8:172, 183, 10:28, 11:182, 20:61
10:5: 16:155
10:5-10: 33:89
10:5-14: 30:57, 32:100
10:9: 15:149, 17:55, 22:193
10:11-25: 6:101
10:12,13: 10:59, 20:141
10:14,15: 8:181
10:14-18: 15:159, 23:45
10:15-20: 6:85, 14:182
10:19-22: 6:173
10:24,25: 6:147, 8:117, 18:187
10:26: 5:58
10:26-29: 8:29, 9:86, 11:47, 64,
27:105, 29:47
10:38,39: 20:12
11: 28:123
11:1: 5:152
11:5: 1:42
11:6: 3:33, 121, 8:104, 15:21,
18:192, 21:2, 27:219
11:7,8: 13:3,4
11:16: 5:162, 7:109
11:17-22: 18:32
11:23-27: 9:139
11:28-30: 13:132
11:32-38: 17:86, 33:135
11:33,34: 10:144
11:36: 7:110
11:40: 7:110, 11:151, 14:192,
21:141, 27:83, 30:45
12:1,2: 6:149
12:1-3: 27:29, 31:17
12:4: 6:129
12:6: 18:206
12:10,11: 6:145
12:11: 33:130
12:14: 6:142, 145, 147
12:18-25: 32:75
12:18-29: 8:17-33
12:23,24: 6:144, 7:191, 18:171,
35:277
12:26-29: 18:130, 23:54
12:28: 15:166
13:5,6: 19:47
13:7,8: 8:165, 168
13:8: 33:98
13:11,12: 8:184, 20:61
13:11-16: 30:57, 33:90
13:13: 18:144
13:13-16: 6:115, 8:190, 20:214,
21:52
13:20,21: 10:140, 11:182

JAMES

1:3,4: 17:166
1:5: 8:40, 18:188
1:10: 4:101
1:12: 7:119
1:12-16: 32:185
1:13-15: 7:99, 18:70
1:17,18: 9:170, 11:48, 18:187,
21:182, 34:115
1:25: 32:147
2:3: 14:14
2:12: 32:147
2:17: 17:134, 32:32
2:23: 29:43
2:24: 10:14, 14:70, 155, 22:61
3:2-12: 33:38
3:6: 2:115
4:1-3: 8:133
4:1-4: 33:26
4:4: 12:6
4:13-15: 15:83
5:1-4: 15:64, 17:122
5:11: 7:113
5:12: 21:160
5:15: 15:9
5:19,20: 6:75, 11:49

IPETER

1:2: 15:83
1:3-5: 5:72, 11:185, 18:139
1:3-7: 21:292
1:5-7: 29:13
1:6: 3:152
1:7: 13:92
1:9: 20:88
1:10,11: 11:18
1:13-17: 19:113
1:13-22: 29:193

1:14-16: 10:156, 30:304
1:18-20: 22:89, 97, 33:163
1:22,23: 11:62, 194, 27:135, 31:6
1:24: 7:29
1:24,25: 23:35
2:1: 21:145, 22:196
2:2: 4:22, 11:195
2:3-10: 7:31, 18:100
2:4,5: 13:24, 26:205, 34:108
2:4-9: 24:194-
2:6: 26:209, 211
2:6-9: 18:106
2:9: 27:122, 35:247
2:9,10: 6:156, 11:119, 14:111,
16:150, 19:73, 150, 22:81,
35:247
2:9-23: 16:54
2:12: 25:177-
2:19-24: 30:259
2:21-25: 7:32, 8:171, 184, 9:182,
11:80, 99, 19:45, 20:62, 30:58,
33:92, 154
3:5-7: 31:215
3:8,9: 6:144
3:15: 5:53, 16:117, 35:305
3:16-21: 12:96, 15:81, 18:77,
21:71, 28:8, 30:77, 33:105
3:18-20: 1:40, 2:149, 5:9, 7:1,
8:167, 11:32, 15:169, 16:131,
19:64, 28:145
3:20,21: 1:104, 7:192
3:22: 15:156, 19:64, 20:50, 22:108
4:6: 5:42, 33:93
4:7: 16:171
4:12,13: 11:36, 27:191
4:17,18: 10:91, 30:39
4:18: 18:14
5:6-11: 16:54, 27:192
5:7: 15:99, 33:145
5:8: 7:101, 20:198

IPETER

1:3-11: 6:27, 7:145-152, 18:203
1:3-7: 32:17
1:4: 10:158
1:5-7: 3:6
1:11: 27:17-
1:12: 22:191
1:16-19: 6:191, 32:56
1:19: 17:29
1:20,21: 26:1
1:21: 15:31, 27:88
2:4: 2:114, 7:3, 11:125, 11:133,
23:37, 25:17, 28:25
2:5: 15:50
2:6-7: 10:185
2:9: 16:29
2:10: 19:2
3:1-13: 25:2
3:3,4: 3:114, 18:163
3:5-7: 6:36, 7:17, 11:111, 14:20
3:5-14: 21:6, 30:7
3:7: 28:50, 31:131
3:10: 5:137, 34:181
3:11-14: 18:163, 225
3:13: 5:121, 10:24, 18:206
3:17,18: 13:180

IJOHN

1:3-7: 9:85, 10:8, 15:92, 19:157
1:5: 19:156
1:5-7: 35:331
1:7-9: 20:49
1:8-9: 19:27
1:17,18: 19:28
2:1,2: 13:23, 15:91
2:2: 18:56, 19:99
2:8,9: 17:30
2:8-29: 20:67
2:12-14: 11:197, 27:137
2:16: 27:137
2:19: 9:85
2:20,27: 4:187, 27:93
3:1,2: 2:149, 6:99, 150, 20:141,
21:49, 27:99, 31:39, 32:77, 191
3:4: 16:24
3:5: 20:40
3:8,9: 7:93, 11:48, 19:156
3:9: 34:173
3:11,12: 27:170
3:24: 11:98
4:2: 18:160
4:7-21: 9:142
4:10: 2:139, 14:154, 31:110
4:10-21: 14:181
4:14: 15:152

4:18: 15:63, 35:317
5:1: 3:34, 5:1, 8:104
5:4: 20:23
5:5: 11:197
5:7,8: 5:76, 17:9, 20:44, 27:115,
29:61, 35:235
5:11: 2:119, 9:162, 163,
17:129, 134
5:13: 11:179
5:16,17: 3:94, 9:57, 11:48,
16:116, 20:113, 34:173
5:18,19: 7:37, 100, 17:41, 18:189

IIJOHN

7: 18:160
10: 15:58

IIIJOHN

2-8: 8:80

JUDE

3: 6:44, 15:19, 20:167, 30:266
6: 7:3, 10:26, 11:25, 133, 28:25
7: 10:185, 17:65, 22:139, 29:80
9: 7:101, 28:155
11: 2:70, 23:131
20:21: 28:114

REVELATION

1:3: 21:261
1:7: 16:168
1:12-18: 6:192, 19:47
1:13-16: 34:177
1:13-20: 10:35, 19:180
1:16: 26:58
1:18: 2:114, 19:50, 29:80
1:20: 28:140
2:6,15: 9:77
2:10: 17:135
2:11: 20:112, 29:11
2:18-3:20: 20:200-204
2:26,27: 7:40
3:5: 9:63
3:7,8: 20:3, 33:148
3:8: 35:334
3:10: 26:117
3:14: 5:158, 8:166, 19:52,
29:222, 32:54
3:15-19: 32:179
3:20,21: 35:335
3:21: 2:40, 17:135, 27:153,
35:264
4:1-18:19: 30:185-315
4:5: 19:180
4:6-8: 10:105
5:6-10: 7:34, 10:106, 119, 19:180
5:9-14: 24:71
5:11: 18:133
6:1-8: 20:123-126
6:2: 27:194
6:2-8: 34:34
6:9-11: 1:40, 21:71, 30:77
6:16,17: 7:38, 17:69
6:13: 5:38
7:1-4: 1:57, 17:121, 178, 22:171,
25:242
7:1-17: 1:65, 72, 73, 8:1-9,
8:7, 10:42, 43
7:3: 21:107
7:5-8: 20:130
7:9: 17:55
7:9,10: 25:248
7:14: 25:249
7:14-17: 17:184, 18:60
9:1,2: 33:148
9:1-21: 7:82-85, 170-171, 183-187,
20:5
10:1: 19:182
10:7: 28:142
11:1-6: 19:206
11:3: 16:158
11:15-18: 3:145
12:15,16: 19:176
13:2: 21:161
13:7,8: 6:118, 7:17, 70
13:11-15: 27:51
14:1-5: 21:278
14:4: 21:62
14:6,7: 21:89, 116
14:9-11: 2:121, 10:15, 22:137
14:13: 3:105, 13:54, 19:66,
26:69, 29:128-130, 30:161
14:14-20: 11:187
16:10-21: 26:79-
19:17-19: 30:10
16:12-16: 5:14, 9:166, 10:187

26:73,76
17:2-18:19: 6:118
17:4: 7:17
18:3-8: 7:40,71, 13:71, 16:157
18:4: 22:44-49, 35:337
19:1: 13:123
19:6-9: 5:100, 10:43, 20:185,
25:20, 26:84-87, 28:114, 31:148
19:8-9: 27:75
19:11-21: 7:40, 10:58, 15:172,
26:59,77

19:17,18: 10:175
19:20: 2:118
20:1-3: 15:174
20:4-6: 27:125, 35:252
20:5: 4:114, 9:39, 13:04, 21:38,
29:58, 30:42, 32:158
20:6: 20:113, 29:11
20:6-12: 27:59
20:7-9: 5:19
20:7-10: 27:65
20:10: 2:120, 8:29, 22:137

20:11: 27:17-
20:11-15: 9:29,65, 10:42, 11:43,
14:40, 15:60, 20:1, 20:115,
21:125
20:12,13: 32:194
20:13-20: 2:114, 118, 6:38, 8:29,
13:199, 16:13, 19:29:81
21:1-22: 34:171
21:2-5: 3:86, 5:121, 8:33, 13:26,
16:91
21:7: 17:87

21:8: 2:118
21:10-27: 8:34
21:16,17: 3:86
21:24-26: 17:46, 20:96
21:27: 19:116
22:1-5: 10:143, 18:223
22:10-12: 19:113, 29:193
22:16: 17:29
22:17: 8:8, 11:127, 21:30, 30:34
22:19: 29:57

TOPICAL INDEX

to

THE NEW COVENANT ADVOCATE

and

KINGDOM HERALD

Volumes 1 through 35 inclusive

The volume number precedes the colon (:), and the numbers following the colon represent the page or pages on which discussions of the subject appear. Entirely different subjects, in alphabetical sequence, may appear within the indented material. The word or phrase up to the first comma in the line started at the column's full left margin, is part of each topic in the indented material which follows, and is to be included in the reading. Such words preceding the first comma are the opening or concluding thought of the topic, or may be inserted at any place marked by its commas. Words in ALL CAPITALS are part of their following topics, and find their place with the word or phrase preceding the first comma in the preceding entry started at the column's full left margin. Alphabetically-sequenced topics using the all-capitals word or words conclude in a usually unfilled line having no closing semi- colon (;).

Aaron, 28:32; and the golden bells, 24:182;
family set apart; 18:36; type of Christ, 12:75,
124, 137; 14:73, 89, 103
Aaron's breastplate, 32:35
A-B-C, as simple as, 27:69
Abel, acceptable sacrifice, 13:80; 15:80; Christ
witness to, 19:23; his blood that speaketh,
13:174; speaking better things than the blood
of, 8:28
Abhor judgment and pervert equity, 30:253
Abhorrence, justifiable, 21:274
Abiding places, 27:245
Abode, take up our, 29:177
Abolished, death, 27:42
Abomination, the, of desolation, 6:125; 7:49;
11:100, 103; 12:39; 13:50; 17:44; 18:48;
22:46, 121, 207; 24:56; 26:52, 54, 55;
26:273; 29:101; 35:248, 251, 274; standing
in the holy place, 26:58; the setting up of the
desolating, 3:116; when set up, 16:160;
22:194; (see also, Antichrist, Babylon, Man of
sin, Mass, Mystery of iniquity, Papacy, etc.)
Aborigines, intelligence of Australian, 13:164;
21:131
About, meaning of, 25:132
Abraham, 22:64; 23:211; 31:174; 184; 32:6,
78; and his inheritance in the land, 26:32;
27:120; 28:30; 30:101; and the promised
land, 33:130; before, I am, 15:24; blessings
upon and through, 26:31; call of, 11:150;
12:2, 15:145, 208; 23:25; 31:22; faith of,
13:77; 15:177, 219; God's "charge and com-
mandments" to, 18:8; 29:142; God's covenant
with, 28:91; God's promise to, 20:85; 21:4;
25:25; 30:4; his laughter, 13:78; Isaac, and
Jacob, 32:80; Isaac, and Jacob, in the king-
dom, 15:47; Jesus Christ the seed of, 21:18;

not under "the law," 29:140; obeyed God's
voice, 29:149; paid tithes to Melchisedek,
30:13; promise of an heir to, 26:32; seed of,
13:76, 79; the exemplar of faith, 28:27; the
friend of God, 29:43; what he found worth
while, 25:217
Abrahamic covenant, the, 30:60
Abram, 31:60-63, 71, 89, 101-103, 118, 119,
158; 32:190; 35:226; used force, how, 27:174
Abram's life, crisis in, 28:26
Absent from the body, present with the Lord,
1:39; 30:76
Abyss, the, 31:83, 87; dragon shut up in the,
20:5; 33:150; key of, 20:5
Acceptable year of the Lord, the, 35:222
Accepted time, now is the, 30:37
According as his work shall be, 19:115
Account for idle words, give, 29:97
Accuracy in reading and interpreting scripture,
2:163
Accurate knowledge of the truth, 29:113
Accusations, false, 21:147
Actions, daily, choice in, 19:162
Activity, Christian, on the way, 6:146
Actual holiness, 30:304
Adam, a little lower than the angels, 24:206; all
in, die, 19:74; all in, or in Christ, 21:36; and
Eve, 31:17, 19; 33:128; Christ corresponding
price to, 27:40; condemnation in, 18:56; first
and last, 18:124; how our Lord corresponded
to, 11:29; 12:68; 14:95; in, all, 15:195, 196; in
image of God, 15:76; in, or in Christ, 30:40;
in, who are? 29:204; sin in Eden, 11:20;
15:76; was he deceived? 14:114; why all die
in, 12:27; 15:195, 196; will all in, be all in
Christ? 29:203
Adam's dominion, 31:33, 34

Add to your faith, 30:94
Added no more, and he (Deut. 5:22), 29:143
Adding and superadding, 30:96; to, taking from
or, 29:57
Admonishing the heretic, 29:8
Adoption of sons, the, 30:171; 34:137, 138
Adulterers and adulteresses, ye, 33:27
Advantage then hath the Jew, what, 29:150
Advent, first, on time, 15:152; movement, brief
review of, 30:164; object of, 11:122; 15:149
SECOND: 14:125; of Christ and its blessings,
3:145; objects of, 15:171, 174, 198; proph-
ecies concerning, 4:31; (see also Coming)
Adventism, and denominationalism, 28:127;
seventh day, 18:79
Adventist, objections answered, 5:91; who is
an? 16:200
Adventists, and dreary dread, 19:13; failed,
where, 29:73; 30:165; 34:179; Seventh Day,
misbeliefs of and sabbath observance, 29:139
Adversaries and the adversary, 3:12, 35, 75,
122, 139, 174; 5:34
Adversary, agree with quickly, 4:47; 26:226;
the word "Satan" translated, 28:158
Advocate, comforter, 15:91; mediator and,
1:31; 11:202; 15:91; 18:170; 27:139; sub-
scription price, revision of, 10:111; sus-
tainers, to, 10:207; the, misrepresented, 6:83;
the, not a sect builder, 6:178; what the, stands
for, 8:9; with the father, an, 30:110
Advocates for the saints, two, 4:186; 27:91
Aeneas, Peter finds, 23:198
Affairs, outside—prophecies fulfilling, 3:139
Afflictions, filling up of Christ's, 16:54; of
Christ, 1:54; 14:83; 27:191; which are be-
hind, 23:48; 35:298
Afraid, be not, 21:167; 27:118; 28:230

- Africa, successful new movement in West, 28:12; truth in, 18:152
- After those days, 1:55; 2:8
- Age, Antediluvian, 16:42; 21:12; 25:9; 30:12; 31:137; each, its own work, 20:54; end of the, 22:3; faith during the Jewish, 32:80; Gospel, divine purpose in, 11:34, 118; 13:21; 14:42, 126; 15:37, 175; 16:43; 21:15, 16; 25:10; 30:16; 31:138; Jewish, divine purpose in, 11:25, 117; 16:42; 21:14; 25:10; 30:15; 31:138; Kingdom, divine purpose in, 11:42, 124; 12:44; 13:26; 14:43; 15:39; 16:44; 21:19; 22:25; 24:98; 30:20; not conformed to this, 20:65; 35:277; of plenty, 27:13; of human race, 25:121; Patriarchal, 16:42; 21:12; 25:9; 28:29; 30:13; 31:137; Terah's, at Abraham's birth, 25:125; tests in the kingdom, 32:195; the close of this, 5:193; the dangerous, 7:180; the end of the, 10:180; the harvest the end of the, 30:278; the perils of the gospel, 31:36, 37; what constitutes an, 16:208; (see also Kingdom, Millennium, Thousand years, etc.)
- Agent, a father's, 30:117
- Ages, chart of, 31:152; different promises, different, 33:7; five distinct, 11:24, 117; new covenant in Gospel and Kingdom, 30:68; plan of, 22:23; 25:45; 30:11-20; 31:137, 138; preparations through the, 29:34; the, 16:40; the dark, 30:211; 33:185; 35:251; three, 34:134; time periods, 30:99
- Agony in the garden, the, 34:9, 10
- Agree in one, these three, 29:60
- Agreement, and its meaning, a new, 28:89; the new covenant an, 29:172
- Agreements, God enters into, 28:90
- Agrippa, King, invites Paul to speak, 29:160; Paul before, 29:197
- Air, brake, the, 9:146; caught up in the, 13:53; conquering the, 9:130; meet Christ in the, 16:166; prince of the power of the, 28:145, 153; speeches from the, 11:97; to meet the Lord in the, 3:104; vial poured into the, 26:80
- Akers, Rev. Peter, 25:123
- Alabaster box of ointment, 31:55
- Alas, alas that great city, 31:5
- Alberta, the experiment in, 27:147
- Alcohol, uses of, 10:53; and influenza, 10:211
- Alexandria, Jews in, 17:127
- Alexandrine MS, ancient Greek, 27:127
- Alive, and remain, then we which are, 21:81; 26:70; 28:101; 30:146; unto God, 30:266; without the law, 27:36
- All, a ransom for, 31:26, 142; 32:44; 33:42, 43, 183; 34:54-56, 188; do, in the name of the Lord Jesus, 23:224; forsaking, 21:111; in all, that God may be, 6:39; 29:185; 31:43-45, 148; I will draw, 15:71; nations gathered before him, 27:60; one a corresponding price for, 11:122; things are lawful for me, 2:109; things gathered under him, 30:130
- Allegory (Sarah and Hagar), 24:50
- Allegiance, a new, 28:238
- Alls, the two, 29:205
- Allusion, an unauthorized (Isaiah 53:12), 27:248
- Almsgiving and its rewards, 26:243
- Alpha and omega, the, 31:194; 32:167
- Alphabet, Turkish revised, 20:172
- Alphabets, simplified, 22:11; 33:141
- Altar, an, and a pillar in Egypt, 2:81; 3:11; 18:5; 26:186; and pillars at Sinai, an, 26:184; measuring the, 19:205; temple and worshipper, measuring, 30:224; the pillar beside the, 26:191; the sacrifice, and the great teacher, the, 26:188; the souls under the, 30:77, 194; to the Lord, an, 26:187
- Altars and pillars forbidden, 26:185; individual, 29:161
- Alway, lo, I am with you, 8:127
- Ambassadors, believers as, 31:126; false, 22:51; for Christ, 14:58; 22:49; 28:49; 31:126; 33:190; peaceful, 27:183; wages of, 22:53
- Ambrose, Bishop (4th Cent.), 27:259
- America, Catholicism in, 4:15
- American Branch, Bro. Cumming, faithful service, 26:129; tract society, 27:259
- Amos, prophecy of, 19:105; 26:127; 31:10-12, 59, 60; captivity of thy captives, 31:59; evil in a city, 31:11; plowman shall overtake the reaper, 31:59; prepare to meet thy God, 31:11; residue of men, 31:12; tabernacle of David, 31:11; two walking together, 31:11
- Ananias, 17:93; and Sapphira, 23:69; 29:71, 175; 31:56; 33:151; 35:238
- Anarchists, socialists, syndicalists, 10:175
- Anastasis, 10:127; 34:7
- Ancient of days came, until the, 30:273
- Ancient worthies, 11:119; 14:43; 15:47, 177, 200, 201; 29:185; 31:42, 115; 33:84; 34:17; reward of, 24:70; 30:121, 122
- Ancients, and their overcoming faith, the, 28:222; hope given the, 32:78-80; new covenant terms and the, 30:69; no sabbath commanded to the, 29:154; what they thought worth while, 25:216
- Anchor, hope as an, 33:87; of the soul, an, 33:87, 88
- Angel, ascending from the east, 30:201; "clothed with a cloud," face as the sun, feet as pillars of fire, 30:221; describes the ten horns, 30:296; explains about the beast, the, 30:295, 296; messengers to men, 27:25; of his presence, 20:15, 37; 27:27; standing in the sun, 31:81; the, of Mons, 7:202; the rainbow, with the little book, 7:202; 19:181; 30:221; the seventh, sounded, 30:233; with the "great chain," 31:83
- Angelic deceivers, other, 30:100
- Angels, 3:14; 31:13; above all, authorities and powers, 27:32; an innumerable company of, 8:21; and their message, three, 30:273; and their mission, good, 28:152; as ministering spirits, 34:154; ascending and descending, 1:186; 7:193; 13:122; 34:157; binding of the, that sinned, 27:25; bound, fallen, 12:20; 14:19; contending for the mastery, 6:193; created by the Lord Jesus, 34:153; devil and his, 28:147; dilemma of, 14:18; disobedient, 27:26; do good, help us? 12:7; entertaining, unawares, 16:111; equal unto the, 7:126; 17:61; 31:9; 33:76; estate of, 11:132; 15:81, 95; evil, reserved unto judgment, 25:7; fallen, 22:219; 26:64; 34:46, 153; four, another and, 30:201; four, standing on four corners of the earth, 30:201; gathering the good, 26:64; good, 34:153; good and evil, 23:169; help Christians, 24:199; humility of the holy, 31:65; Jesus Christ raised far above, 25:63; 33:45; 34:56; Jesus Christ seen of, 22:75; Jesus made a little lower than, 31:26, 142; judgment of, 19:43; 26:64; 28:58; messages conveyed by, 31:172; ministered unto him, 28:166; or messenger a variety of, 30:278; or messengers, 24:54; present activities of the fallen, 27:26; punishment of the, who sinned, 29:21; reigning over the, 32:188; ruling, 35:211; seen of, 33:70; spirit beings, 18:133; subjects of kingdom, 25:17; that sinned, 17:22; 25:40; 28:25; the holy, 4:55; the saints shall judge, 7:5; their sin and punishment, 7:3; three (Revelation 14), 21:116; visitations of, 3:75; who sinned, 34:153; will be judged, when and why? 28:58; world of, 34:152-154; ye are come to an innumerable company of, 13:143
- Angel's message, the first (Rev. 14:6, 7), 30:273; song, the, 34:141; the second (Rev. 14:8), 30:274; the third (Rev. 14:9-12), 30:275, 276
- Anger, a divine prerogative, 4:86; 32:58; hid in the day of the Lord's, 20:78; put off, 21:240
- Anglicans in Brisbane, 1:61
- Anglo-Catholic reunion, 22:103; 28:74
- Angry, be ye, and sin not, 4:86; 12:87; 32:58; 35:282; with his brother, 32:58
- Animal sacrifices required, why? 26:38
- Animals in pain, the, 32:39
- Anistemi, 34:6
- Anniversaries, divinely appointed, 24:216; of holy nation (see also supper), 16:179; the greatest of all, 14:173
- Annual observance, the, 29:216
- Anointed, meaning of, 22:36; 30:18; the, 1:134; the Christ, the, 35:285
- Anointing, 21:123; ye have received, 20:67; 35:286
- Answer, that ye may know how to, 14:62
- Answers to Inescapable Question (Job 14:10), 30:71, 72
- Antarctic, 30:307
- Ante-Nicene Library, the, 27:130
- Antediluvian age, the, 30:12; offerings to the Lord, 31:53
- Antichrist, 4:142; 23:146; a Jew? 23:147; one man? 23:147; Papacy the, 22:21; the great, 29:47
- Antidikos, antikeimai, hupenantios, 28:155
- Antioch, 24:167; false teachers come to, 26:115; Paul preaches at, 25:112
- Antiochus Epiphanes, 7:11; 13:50
- Antipas, 24:59; 33:175
- Antiquity, Papal claims to, 11:51
- Antitype, atonement in type and, 1:10; 33:89-92; of the manna, 27:253; of the pass-over, 29:214; the Christian, 29:211, 212
- Antitypes, types, and, 32:99, 100
- Antitypical jubile, the, 35:222
- Anxious, not, 22:195
- Apokalupsis, 13:91; 16:157
- Apollo and the tent makers, 27:141, 142
- Apology, an, 1:14
- Apostasy, the great, 30:123
- Apostle, the signs of an, 4:128
- Apostles, and prophets, the foundation of the, 29:179; false, 23:146; of the Lamb, twelve, 23:146; preaching a priestly work by the, 29:184; prophets, etc., false, 4:121; 23:146
- Apostolic proclamations of reconstitution, 27:155; 31:103
- Appear, before the judgment seat, now, 28:47; we must all, 25:197; when Christ shall, 23:50; where shall the ungodly and sinner? 30:39
- Appearing, Christ's, the second time, 15:158; the glorious, 14:185; them that love his, 23:62; 28:53
- Appointing elders, 30:261
- Appointments, God's, 22:215
- Apprehension, fear and, 31:19
- Arab rights in Palestine, 21:203
- Arabah, the, 24:85
- Arabia, 20:206; and the Arabians, 28:119-121
- Arabs on Moslem attitude, 27:217
- Arbitrate for many peoples, 13:162
- Arbitration and conciliation, 18:177
- Archbishop, the Anglican, 3:42; the Roman Catholic, 3:42
- Archangel, 18:134; Michael the, 20:37; Michael the, contending with the devil, 6:193; 7:101; the voice of the, 30:128
- Argument from pronouns, the, 27:113
- Arise, rise up! 34:6
- Arius, 27:107
- Ark, the, 14:73; a sign, 12:20; brought to Jerusalem, 17:71; of his testament in heaven, 30:237
- Armageddon, 5:14; 10:166; 26:73; 30:286, 296; and Megiddo, 26:74; is it beginning? 26:79; war of, 30:296
- Armed to the teeth, 29:200
- Armenianism, 22:42
- Armies in heaven, the, 27:195; 31:66, 67, 82
- Armour, 20:182; of God, the whole, 23:166, 190, 202, 220; 33:24-26; 34:58; required, the whole, 27:183; the defensive, 8:138
- Armoury, the (quotation from), 27:129-131
- Army, God's mighty, 22:117
- Artaxerxes, 21:209
- As he is, so are we in this world, 23:223
- As oft as ye do this, 19:196
- As, and so, 17:113; 29:34; 33:43; simple as A-B-C, 27:69; though God did beseech by us, 29:52
- Asbestos, 9:171
- Ascend, up where he was before, 29:223; who shall, 16:2
- Ascension to heaven, Christ's, 27:34
- Ashes under your feet, 24:135
- Ask, and ye shall receive, 18:70; and receive not, ye, 33:26; stations, 19:87; what ye will, 2:169; 15:12
- Asking in the name of Jesus, 26:259
- Aspect of Christ's death, which, 29:215
- Assemblies, Christian, 24:178
- Assembling, not forsaking the, 8:120; 25:89
- Asshurbanipal, 26:7, 8
- Associations, freedom from hurtful, 28:237
- Assumptions, Papal, 11:52
- Assurance of sins forgiven, 30:58
- Assyria, fall of, 26:8; God's visitation upon,

- Egypt, and Babylon, 26:181; highway between Egypt and, 26:195; Scythian raid on, 26:7; work of my hands, 19:211
- Astrape—bright shining, 30:135, 136
- Astray, led, by flattering words, 21:288
- Astronomers disagree, 26:203
- Athanasian Creed, 5:79; 14:35; 27:109
- Athanasius the father of orthodoxy, 8:14
- Atheism, growth of, 10:210
- Atheist's answer, the, 30:71
- Athenagoras (2nd Cent.), 27:258
- Athenians, Paul and the, 29:164
- Atonement, 25:51; a covering price, 19:98; 34:182-184; and propitiation, 2:139; blood of, 22:96, 24:48, complete, 25:54; day of, 21:103; in type and antitype, 1:10; 20:59; 33:89-92; "kaphar," make atonement, 34:183; "kaphar," make reconciliation, 34:183; "kippur," expiation, 34:183; "kopher," illustrations of, 34:182, "kopher," satisfaction, 34:183; "kopher," sum of money, 34:183; offerings of the day of, 2:49; once for all, 25:54; one offering once for all, 34:183; sacrifice, 11:121; 25:14; sacrifice, the, 31:142; sacrifices, day of, 32:99; sacrifices (Leviticus 16), 14:73, 89, 103; the, a covering price, 2:6; the day of, 29:210; the ever-efficacious, 32:100; type, 25:53; wrong views of, 25:52
- Attempted recovery a failure, 30:98
- Attitude, our, toward believers, 5:143; toward God, 5:142; the Christian's, 34:60; the Christian's, in view of now fulfilling prophecies, 5:141; those without, 5:143
- Attributes of God, the, 26:143; 33:121
- Aurora polaris, 9:71
- Australia, Central, 25:164
- Australian century, the, 1834-1934, 26:167
- Austria, scourge on, 30:218
- Austria's internal conflict, 26:134
- Austrian, new constitution, Apr. 30, 1934, 26:134; republic proclaimed (Nov. 12, 1918), 26:134
- Author of our faith, the, 31:28, 29
- Authorized version and Weymouth's compared, 29:99-102
- Authority, subject to, 28:197
- Aviation, 9:130; 10:198
- Awake and watching, what they can now see, 19:175
- Azal (Zechariah 14), 24:80
- Azazel, the lot for, 11:81; 25:60
- Baal, 18:101; Elijah and Elisha, and the priests of, 28:36; Elijah and the prophets of, 29:164; the God, 26:174
- Baalbek, ruins of, 4:109; 18:101; 26:174; wonderful temple of, 26:174
- Babe, in Christ, newborn, 31:6, 7; 33:37; 34:150; the "new creature" first a, 27:3
- Babel, tower of, 12:21; 15:145
- Babes, as newborn, 21:145; 25:69; 27:135, 136
- Babylon, 28:85, 88; 31:2-5, 49, 50, 51, 97; 35:337; ancient city of, 26:2, 4; 30:215, 274, 296; captivity in, 23:138; Christendom, 22:38, enlarged, 22:45; fall of, 19:54; God's visitations upon Assyria, Egypt, and, 26:181; is fallen, 30:274; judgment of great, 30:293; judgment on mystic, 12:121; Medo-Persians conquered, 30:236; mystic, 10:84; 30:215; the great, 23:150; the great, mystery of iniquity, 30:297; the great, overthrow, 10:83; the great, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth, 28:142; 30:293; universal empire, 14:26; what is? 25:90
- Babylonian tablets, 5:145
- Bad advice, taking, 28:95
- Bad, cast the, away, 25:248
- Bagdad, founded, 30:213
- Balaam, doctrine of, 24:59; 33:175
- Balances, weighed in the, 31:122, 123
- Balfour Declaration, 22:164
- Bands (name of staff), 23:75, 79
- Baptized for the dead, 1:56, 105
- Baptism, 24:51; and its significance, 18:72; and prompt obedience, 14:192; approved before all at his, 28:43; as taught by Alexander Campbell, the significance of, 29:107; Christian, 18:74; form of, 18:74; how related to salvation, 24:151; in the name, 25:78; in water, is it a procuring cause of the forgiveness of sins, 7:65; 27:142; 28:8; into Jesus Christ, 13:132; 15:44; 22:39; into Moses, 15:44; 22:38; Jesus by John, 22:39; John's, 13:131; 15:44; 18:73; 22:38; meaning of word, 22:40; obligatory when understood, 22:39; of fire, 21:15; 24:139; of holy spirit, 21:15; 22:40; 24:139; of John, 31:7; one, 15:42; 22:38; or sprinkling? 5:98; outward symbol, 22:39; real, 22:39; significance of water, 34:139-141; to be baptized with (Jesus), 22:39; true import of, 29:108; unto repentance, 18:50
- Baptisms, the doctrine of, 1:99
- Baptist, John the, and Elijah, 7:102; teachings, what is? 14:101
- Baptists, 22:43; in Victoria, 1:61
- Baptized, confessing their sins, 28:182; into his death, 18:76; into Jesus Christ, 18:75; into one body, 35:286; Paul is, 23:183; unto Moses, 18:73
- Barabbas, 22:125
- Barnabas at Antioch, 24:168
- Barns, greater, 19:30
- Bartimaeus, 21:248
- Bathsheba, 22:187
- Battle, bow, 23:72; Gog called forth to, 26:9; kings in, 31:101-103
- Baxter, Rev. M., 25:121
- Baxter, Richard (1651-1691), 27:259
- Beam, the, and the mote, 3:47
- Beaters of glad tidings, 5:83
- Bearing, away the sins (I Pet. 2:24), 30:58; 31:26; 33:92, 183; his reproach, 30:57
- Beast, 21:75; 31:82, 83, 98, 117; and anti-christ, the, 4:142; and false prophet taken, 6:151; 7:39; and image, 21:118; 27:51, 233; 28:15; angel explains about the, 30:295, 296; as a symbol, 5:165; Christ's final triumph over the, and the false prophet, 27:49, 54; composite, 21:161; deadly wound, 21:281; death for man and, 30:74; destruction of the, 26:93; dragon and the, 30:241; final dealings with the, 26:59; how the woman mounted the (see Waddington), 30:294; image of the, 12:41; 22:43; 29:115; leopard, 26:90; mark of, 21:277, 280; 22:43; 24:147; 26:117; 27:51; 30:246; 31:98; mark of, not Sunday-keeping, 21:281; no ravenous, there, 13:85; rising out of the sea, 30:243; scarlet coloured, 30:293, 296; ten horns, and the, hate the evil woman, 30:296; two-horned, 12:39; 22:42; 31:97; two-horned and the image to the, 30:245; woman riding the, 26:54; woman sitting on, 22:44
- Beasts, four, 11:40; four (Daniel's), 24:39; four (Revelation), 24:71; four wild, 18:47; 32:110; the four, around the throne, 10:105; when is man like the, 28:227
- Beating the menservants and maidens, 28:115; 30:151
- Beatitudes, 15:164; 20:89, 102; 34:99, 101
- Beauty for ashes, 25:228; (name of staff), 23:75; of holiness, the, 27:196
- Because they are not, 35:197
- Become as little children, 33:38
- Bedouins in Egypt, 27:217
- Beelzebub and the demons, 7:95; 28:149
- Before Abraham was I am, 5:159
- Beggar, the rich man and the, 30:80
- Beginning, a new, 35:225; a new year, 27:15; in the, was the Word, 25:76; of the creation of God, the, 5:113, 156; 19:52; 26:153, 154; 27:111; 29:222; 32:54; 34:53
- Beginnings, rectify small, 26:226
- Begotten to the new life, 9:170
- Beguiler, Satan the, 31:20
- Behind, that which is, 18:141
- Bellai, what concord hath Christ with, 33:56
- Belief, active and passive, 5:2; and unbelief, 29:5; faith as, 34:38; faith as a system of, 27:128
- Beliefs scriptural and unscriptural, 25:33
- Believe, 3:33; in that day, them that, 34:154, 168; in the heart, 28:60; in thine heart, 27:128; on the Lord Jesus, 28:137; that Jesus is the son of God, 30:288; the gospel, a call to, 28:185; this? do you, 27:258; unto which, he is precious, 35:184; what not to, 32:104
- Believed on in the world, 33:70
- Believer in Jesus, justified, 22:58
- Believers, and unbelievers, a word to, 29:116, 117; as messengers, 31:126; as sons, unto holiness, 31:126; built up a temple, 29:178
- Believe, he that, 30:269; whosoever, 28:191
- Believing, preceded by hearing, 21:93
- Bells, golden, 24:182; pots, bowls (Zechariah 14), 24:96
- Benefit, will all receive, for whom Christ died, 6:169
- Benefits from a priestly service, 27:207
- Bereans, the noble, 26:267, 268
- Berry, Prof. R. J. A., 21:195
- Besant, Annie, 15:181
- Beseech by us, as though God did, 29:52
- Beseeching, intreating? are we, 29:54
- Bethlehem Ephratah, 19:151
- Betrayed, the night in which he was, 26:250
- Better, promises, 30:62; thing for us, some, 27:83; 30:45, 46
- Bible, adapted to man's needs, 17:104; back to the, 20:151; best translation, 17:7; bias against the, 15:181; how to read satisfactorily, 13:49; 35:273-275; in all languages, the, 30:181; in India, the, 1:157; inspiration of, 17:97; not dead yet, 20:173; oldest manuscript of the, 27:201; our English, 14:59, 105, 121, 155, 171; Papal Bull against, societies, 30:228; re-editing the, 20:136; societies, energy of, 30:228; society, 17:78; Talks for Heart and Mind, 21:1; Talks, new edition, 20:150; Talks, in public libraries, 28:77; texts not in the, 3:109; the, 1:128; the drift from the, 31:219; the shorter, 13:182; study, hints for, 13:180; why did God allow things hard to be understood to be written in, 7:59
- Bigamy, Roman Catholic ruling on, 14:138
- Bill, backing a, 21:221
- Binding, and loosing, 20:6; 33:151; the dragon, 31:83
- Bird, every man a, 10:198; the, that flew away, 7:28
- Birth, date of our Lord's, 20:187; in Bethlehem, 29:219; new, 11:195; 14:57; 16:25, 88; 27:56, 135; 31:6; of a sin, the, 28:153; place of his, 31:23, 182; resurrection, 16:26; sin before? 4:43; virgin, of Christ a necessity, 5:181; 16:86
- Birthing and the promise, the, 28:28
- Bishops of Rome, Antioch and Alexandria, 30:239
- Bismarck, 31:1
- Bitterness, root of, 13:142
- Black man, 21:130
- Blade, the, the ear, and the corn, 2:77
- Blasphemy, learning not to, 17:206; 29:133; the God of heaven, 30:285
- Blaspheming that worthy name, 32:47
- Blasphemy, 14:4; 25:207; against the holy spirit, 5:57; 35:309; against the son of man, 5:24; put off, 21:255; what is, 27:213; 29:133, 134
- Blavatsky, Helene P., 15:180
- Blessed, are the dead, 28:89; dead (Rev. 14:13), 30:276; the dead from henceforth, 29:127-130; 30:139, 160, 161, 298; 31:198; watchers, 28:135
- Blessedness, the special, 30:141
- Blessor of all the families, 30:19
- Blessing, a special (Revelation 14:13), 24:243; a thousand years of, 35:264; co-extensive, the ransom and the, 29:187; covenant of, 30:109, 110; for all the families of the earth, the, 27:119; for the dead, a, 26:109; from henceforth, what is, 30:140; God's, an essential to recovery, 30:101; God's conception of, 27:120; great and special, 26:69; how far extended? 19:189; how given, 26:36; ideal of, 30:104; in Abraham's seed, 25:7; Israel a, 26:195; judgment or reign of, 28:226; of all families of earth, 21:12; 23:58; 29:91; of all nations, the, 28:191, 194; on the patriarchs, 26:218; purpose of, 26:27; salvation a, 27:121; spirit of, 30:102; thousand years of, 27:125; token of good will, 29:24; value of God's, 26:217; what a, means, 26:218; what is the, from henceforth, 28:87; what is the special, 29:129; 30:162; what the great? 16:44
- Blessings, by inheritance, 26:31; general, and

- exclusive, 27:119; of the kingdom of heaven, 26:218; of the new covenant, 26:37; under the new covenant, 34:82
- Blind, are we, also, 27:203; leading the blind, 3:70; man born, the, 27:203
- Blood, Abel's, that speaketh, 13:174; all nations made of one, 21:129; 26:234; 28:11; cry of Abel's, 23:131; crystals of man and apes, 8:76; drinking the Lord's, 2:8; 12:32; justification by Christ's, 14:69; justified or sanctified by the, 1:31; of atonement, Hebrew's search for, 18:219; of bulls and goats, 2:135; 11:137; of Christ, 22:89; 23:111, 207; of Christ, justified by, 22:59; of Christ, the precious, 33:163, 183; 35:245; of prophets and of saints, 31:5; of sprinkling, ye are come to, 13:174; of the covenant, 12:138, 139; of the new covenant, 19:197, 26:37; 30:70; peace through the, 27:186; redemption through Christ's, 21:103; righteous, required of one generation, 17:203; sanctifying the people with his own, 30:57; saved by the, 22:8; the, of sprinkling, 8:26; this is my, 28:213; unto horse brides, 11:189; water turned to, 15:207; why the objection to? 22:90
- Blood-sprinkled "vesture," 31:67, 68
- Bloods, Abel's, 25:78
- Blotted out, 29:173
- Blotting out, the handwriting, 27:35; the sins, 27:157; 31:105; what is meant by it, 27:35
- Boards, wages, 25:109
- Boasting in her commerce, 31:2, 3
- Bodies, brains and, 27:10; mortal, quickened, 16:76; 32:127; present your, a living sacrifice, 8:187; 20:63, 66; 22:115; 34:10-13; quicken your mortal, 32:127
- Body, a, of followers, 24:234; absent from, present with the Lord, 21:70; 30:76; 31:87, 33:7; baptized into one, 20:67; Christ's human, the one sacrifice for sins forever, 22:35; Christ's human, what became of, 20:52; church not a headless, 22:35; continuity of the, 24:235; fear not them which kill the, 24:89; glorify God in your, 16:78; glorious, 20:73; head members of the, 30:261; human, incl. head, illustrates church on earth, 22:35; in Christ, one, 35:285, 286, 294, 311; increase of the, 20:70; members set in the, as God pleases, 4:120; natural and spiritual, 24:68; no schism in, 24:240; nominal and true, 24:240; not discerning the Lord's, 25:54; not that, that shall be, 4:190; of Christ edifying itself, 24:235; of flesh, the (Jesus), 34:56; one, 20:66, 69, 73; 35:285, 294, 311; one, in Christ, 22:35; one, the church, 15:42; one, with many members, 24:13; 35:327; our, redemption of, 23:61; our, the church, 30:171; receive things done in, 25:81; reconciled both in one, 20:68; redemption of our, 20:66; resurrection of the? 4:189; saviour of the, 20:70; soul and spirit, 1:42; 20:72; 21:73; 30:79; spirit, what is a? 16:131; the one (1 Cor. 10:17), 14:176; thou sowest not that shall be, 18:123; vile, 20:73; vile, change our, 23:61; vile, glorious body, 35:311; with what do they come? 3:94; 11:73; 16:46, 48
- Body's sake, for his, 16:55
- Bolshevism and work, 12:62, 91; who is behind it? 12:8
- Bombs and Bibles, 27:145
- Bond and small, eat the flesh of, 10:175
- Bondage, deliverance from cruel, 21:289; of corruption, the, 32:27; 34:124; to liberty, from, 32:42
- Bondservants, the master and his, 33:162
- Book, a, of remembrance, 9:62; another, 9:64; John eats the little, 30:223; little, 19:182; of life, 9:63; 31:168; of life of the Lamb, 30:244; opening the sealed, 35:259; rainbow angel with the little, 30:221; the Lamb opens, 30:188; the Lamb's, 32:185; 33:168; the seven-sealed, 24:72
- Books, ancient, 4:106; cheap and expensive, 4:132; judged out of the, 21:126; opened, 21:126; 31:167, 168; the law on tables and in the, 29:154
- Booths, our temporary, 24:94; the feast of, 29:211
- Borchard, Prof., Yale Law School, on sanctions, 26:164
- Born, again, 31:6, 7; 32:162; king of the Jews, 30:115; of flesh, 29:123; of God, what does it mean to be, 5:4; of spirit, 27:137; 29:123; 31:7, 8; of water, 27:138; 31:7, 8; ye must be, again, 26:108
- Borrower, treatment of, 21:190
- Borrowing, 21:207; from Egyptians, 27:5
- Boston body of divinity, 27:259
- Bottles and cloth, old and new, 3:43
- Bottomless pit, the, 31:83, 84; key of the, 30:211; 33:149
- Bought, how many were? 24:205; the whole race, 33:67; 35:246; with a price, 26:51; 28:44, 48; 29:125; 30:23, 27
- Bountifulness of God, the, 26:167
- Box, a golden, 17:58
- Boxing contest, the, 32:163
- Brahmanism, 15:180
- Brain, a super, 27:12; capacity, 24:213; in relation to mind, 21:194
- Brains and bodies, 27:10
- Branch, Christ the, 7:45; 13:116; 15:26; 22:119; my servant the, 5:94; 21:249
- Branches, broken off, 30:68; cut off, useless, 31:218; grafted in, 30:68; vine and the, 30:93
- Bread, and wine are emblems, 26:44; 27:242; breaking, from house to house, 16:184; breaking of, 8:49; 19:195; from trees, 4:132; memorial, did our Lord eat? 19:194; not by, alone, 10:6; of life, Jesus the, 3:62; 28:213
- Breaking the law, punishments for, 31:22
- Breastplate, Aaron's, 32:35; of righteousness, 27:184; the, 23:171
- Breastplates, of fire, 30:220; of iron, 30:211, 212
- Breath of lives, the, 4:189; 33:61
- Brethren, a message to the, 14:146; loving the, 4:56; saints and faithful, 35:320, 325; the, 2:127
- Bride, 16:9; 20:127; adorned, as a, 25:83; and bridegroom, 27:72-74; church as the, 18:203; 20:130; hath made herself ready, 27:74; making herself ready, 20:185; new Jerusalem as a, 20:129; 27:75; of Christ making herself ready, 30:176; of the Lamb, 5:102; 18:140; 25:21; 26:84; 31:149; 34:170; spirit and the, say come, 15:35; 29:184
- Bridegroom, behold the, 16:152
- Bridegroom's friend, the, 27:72, 73
- Bridles, unto the horse, 11:189
- Brimstone, burning with fire and, 21:118; 31:82, 117
- Bringing many sons to glory, 31:35
- British branch, new address, 25:171
- British Isles, hope for better things in, 20:15
- British Israelism, 20:99; 23:3, 95; 32:114-116
- Broadmindedness leads, where false, 28:73-75, 30:311
- Brotherly kindness, to be added, 21:88; 30:96
- Brown's Dictionary, 27:259
- Bruising of the serpent's head, 31:19; 34:133
- Brunton, Paul, 28:109
- Budgets, 25:109
- Buddhism, 15:180
- Builded together, 29:180
- Builders, the stone he, refused, 26:209
- Building his own temple, God, 29:178
- Buildings in the Kingdom Age, 10:119; 29:193
- Built, up in him, 24:251; upon the apostles, 33:42; upon the foundation, 29:179
- Bulgaria as it is, 12:12
- Bull, Egyptian, and the golden calf, 18:103; 26:117
- Bulls, and goats, blood of, 11:137; 14:74; Papal, against Bible societies, 27:49-54; 30:228
- Bunyan, John, contending for the faith, 2:60; 22:43; in prison 16 years, 28:127; 30:246
- Bureaucracy, 24:144
- Burning, is the altar fire? 31:53-59
- Bush, Moses at the burning, 7:127; 17:61
- Busy, too; another excuse, 28:188
- Butter and honey shall he eat, 12:88; 18:145; 35:283
- By, 17:114; means action performed, 29:3
- Byzantine division of Roman Empire, end of, 30:219
- Caedmon, 14:59
- Cain, curse upon, 23:132; mark of, 23:129; watching would have helped, 30:251; way of, 23:131
- Cake, a, not turned, 8:6; 17:183; 25:247
- Calamities, 21:82; and fruitful seasons, 28:55; and pain, 17:193; Christians and, 28:4; 30:90, 91; depressions, wars, 28:55; does God care? 15:122; in Israel, 21:82; Jews and, 28:1; 30:88, 89; no more pain, 28:5; unbelievers and, 28:3; 30:89, 90; wars as, 21:82; why allowed, 30:88
- Calendar, Jewish, 13:186; 20:103; 23:197; 25:140; reform, 17:188, 18:130
- Calf, golden, 18:103; 25:78; 26:177
- Caliph sultan, 30:220
- Call, as many as God shall, 24:142; method of, 22:32; must first hear the, 14:153; of Abraham, 11:150; 12:2; 15:145, 208; 31:22; one prize of, 22:34; Paul's divine, 30:251; suffering a feature of, 22:33; the father and the son, 6:187; the Gospel Age, 31:52; the heavenly, 18:123; to believe the gospel, a, 28:185; to glory, the, 28:203; to the Gentiles, 33:153, 154; when to end, 22:33; whosoever shall (Joel 2:32), 31:71
- Called, and chosen, 15:85; chosen, faithful, 24:234; 30:296; 33:60; how, 16:151; many, 25:244; over whom my name is, 29:37; to his kingdom and glory, 15:175; to the kingdom, 6:27; unto liberty, 29:158
- Calling, a heavenly, 27:45; and election, make sure, 7:151; conditions of heavenly, 34:109; high, 11:119; 12:36, 104; 14:3; 15:176; 18:58; 21:99, 121, 183; 25:11; high, no pleasure jaunt, 20:116; in New Testament times, 12:104; in Old Testament times, 12:103; one hope of your, 22:32; 27:44; the joint heirs, 33:59, 60; the twelve, follow me, 28:183, 184
- Calls, distinct, and separate rewards of, 24:224
- Calvary, shadows of, 21:50; 23:38; 30:55
- Calves of the stall, 24:134
- Calvin, John (1509-1564), 22:42; 25:75; 26:266; 29:53
- Cambyses, 21:209
- Camel, and the needle's eye, 3:91
- Campbell, Alexander (1788-1866), son of Thomas, 29:105; family, immersion of the, 29:107; the Rev. Thomas (1763-1854), 29:105
- Campbell's, the, false teaching retained, 29:106
- Canaan, 31:71, 89; language of, 18:5; 26:183
- Canaanites, Joshua and the, 27:177
- Candidates, successful and unsuccessful, 1:70; 25:246
- Candle, the lighted, 3:68; under a bushel, 20:120
- Candlestick, golden (Zechariah), 22:68
- Candlesticks, and the bushel measure, the, 34:123; mystery of seven stars and seven, 28:140; seven, 33:172; 34:177; seven golden, 19:179; the Lord among the, 30:122; the vision of the, 30:122, 123
- Candor, lack of, 26:199
- Cankerworm, 19:58
- Canon of scripture, 27:129
- Capernaum, and thou, 31:147; happy day at, 19:173
- Capital, and labor, 2:64; 3:108; 4:150; 14:45; expenditure, 25:110
- Captain, and prince, our, 31:29; our glorious, 20:184
- Captives, led a multitude of, 27:48
- Captivity, and the desolation, the, 26:2; bringing again the, 19:111; of Moab, Ammon and Elam, 30:31; of Sodom, 31:59; of thy captives, the, 31:59; return from, 25:139; seventy years', 6:81; 10:129; 13:15; 25:138
- Care, casting all upon God, 15:99
- Carpenters, four, 21:211
- Casting out, the, 4:46
- Castor and Pollux, 20:101
- Catechism, Racovian, 25:75
- Caterpillar, 19:58
- Catholic, imagination, developing a, 26:118; "claim to save civilization," 26:118; plea for reunion, a, 28:74; teaching on eternal torment, 27:260
- Catholicism, in America, 4:15; in Palestine, 27:133
- Catholics, in China, 19:81; 110,000,000 Greek, 231,000,000 Roman, 27:263; Roman, losing

- ground, 22:103
Caught up, how will the living saints be? 3:104; 15:58; 16:166; 21:81; 30:87; together with them, 24:244
Cause, for this, 27:206
Cedars of Lebanon, 23:73
Celebrate, why and when we (see also Supper), 18:195
Cenchrea, Paul at, 27:239
Censer, fire, cast into earth, 30:208; the golden, 30:207
Centenaries, 26:167
Centenary celebrations, 31:3
Central powers, 31:1
Centre (Roman Catholic) Party, 26:133
Centuries, the next ten, 26:168
Centurion, kindness rewarded, 20:98
Century 1834-1934, the, 26:167
Ceremonial, law called the law of the Lord, a, 29:142; moral and, 29:157; moral and, one law, 29:142
Ceremonies, limitations of, 24:216; typical, and antitypes, 24:179
Certainty, a certain, 29:199
Chaff, burned, 16:30
Chaining the serpent, 27:196
Chains, of sin, 27:204; under darkness, 28:58
Chaldean visitation, 26:9
Chambers, secret, 12:2
Chance, no second, 11:201; 14:77; 29:113
Change, impending, 26:165; 29:169; of law, a new high priest, 29:151; resurrection and, 30:128; teaching showing, 29:168
Changeableness, none in God, 19:177; 29:197
Changed, from earthly to heavenly, 31:85, 86; in the twinkling of an eye, 29:192; the law, 29:156; we shall all be, who? 6:150; 28:203; 29:192
Chaos, what is? 23:140
Chapman-Alexander mission, 27:263
Character, building, 16:138; 17:165; development, why? 34:84, 85; of the Lord Jesus, 5:194; stabilized by sufferings, 22:36
Charlemagne, king of France desired to re-establish W. Roman Empire, 30:297
Charlots, four, 22:87; in the streets, 19:209
Chart of ages, dispensations and covenants, 14:96; 21:3; 24:22; 25:24; 29:138; 30:3; 31:152
Chastisement, 13:111
Chebar, Ezekiel, vision at, 26:3
Cheek, how to turn the other, 21:175; 26:228
Cheerful givers, the, 1:59
Cherubim, in Solomon's temple, 13:11; of glory, 10:97, 119; the, 13:2, 7; 18:27; 30:187
Child, dying at an hundred years old, 29:113; Immanuel, the, 29:76; 30:166; of God, a believer is a, 30:171; when I was a, 22:146
Children, adopted, 22:143; behold, I and the, 26:207; father, 21:223; father pitieeth his, 30:169; for signs and wonders, these, 26:208; God hath given me, I and, 23:13; how to become, of light, 19:156; in the market place, 3:44; of Christian parents, 19:160; of light, 19:137; of the bridechamber, 3:42; shall come again, thy, 29:50; spiritual, in Christ, 27:137; suffer little, 1:104; that ye may be, of heavenly father, 21:223; thy fathers, thy, 30:47
Children, pieces written for the, 13:190, 14:10, 52, 102, 117, 131, 185; 15:17, 55, 86, 104, 125, 160, 191, 204; 16:56, 72, 91, 110, 126, 138, 199; 17:6, 58, 71, 89, 107, 125, 143, 173, 191, 204; 18:12, 77, 108, 121, 145, 161, 173, 183, 200, 217; 19:9, 62, 76, 100, 112, 126, 146, 166, 173, 193, 208; 20:8, 81, 98, 116, 126, 149, 166, 178, 190, 207; 21:134, 150, 166, 181, 201, 213, 232, 245, 273, 281; 22:7, 67, 76, 98, 110, 125, 141, 162, 176, 189, 209; 23:3, 62, 68, 91, 99, 125, 132, 153, 163, 182, 197, 216; 24:6, 111, 120, 140, 151, 167, 191, 199, 217, 238; 25:30, 98, 112, 172, 189, 206, 213, 232; 26:17, 102, 115, 125, 150, 158, 214, 229, 240, 252, 267; 27:8, 66, 76, 116, 126, 141, 160, 199, 214, 223, 237, 255; 28:6, 62, 68, 94, 105, 117, 192, 198, 215, 235; 29:114, 131, 159, 194, 197, 207, 224; 30:174, 196, 229, 270, 302
China, 19:80, 89; 25:106; 31:4; as a teacher of Christianity, 14:137; cause of famines in, 22:149; Japan and, 29:201; open door in, 14:136; prayers requested by, 5:146; progress in, 4:131; 22:174; progress of liberty in, 12:81; queues discarded in, 2:173; reform in, 2:12; the war in, 29:232
China's hundreds of millions, 27:217
Choose you this day, 19:161; 35:291
Choice, exercising a, 29:7
Choosing, a successor to Judas, 31:213; the wrong way, 29:7
Chorazin, woe unto thee, 31:147
Chosen, before foundation of world, 24:209; 32:77; called, faithful, 33:60; can the, be lost? 14:170; few, 25:244; how, 14:151; how and when individuals are, 24:209; I have, you, 24:209; or selected, 24:209; the elect, the, 29:43; to high calling, 24:209; to salvation, 14:165; 34:164-166; when, 14:150; why any could be, 14:178
Christ, a living, 25:113; a study of, 29:176, 177; afflictions of, 14:63; 18:141; 27:191; afflictions, filling up, 16:54; all in all, 21:283; all in, made alive, 19:74; all judgment committed to, 19:40; ambassadors for, 14:58; 22:49; and Adam compared, 12:68; 15:195
ANNIVERSARY of birth, 16:180; 20:187; of death, 16:181; of resurrection, 16:181
anointed high priest, 17:130
ANTITYPE of bullock, 20:60; of bullocks and goats, 20:49; of covenant victim, 20:50; of Lord's goat, 20:60, 61; of passover lamb, 20:50, 62; of scapegoat, 20:49, 61
appear before judgment seat of, 15:46; appearing the second time, 15:158
AS: advocate, 13:23, 152; 15:91; beginning of the creation of God, 15:23; branch, 13:116; 15:26; comforter, 15:90; deliverer from sin, 13:43, 45, 152; forerunner, 12:114; 13:115; heir of David's throne, 15:25; high priest, 12:85, 124; 13:151; 15:29; judge or ruler, 9:31; 15:45, 201; king of kings, 15:29, 45, 172, 202; Logos (the), 11:13, 17; 15:24; 20:36; Lord of dead and living, 15:29, 199; mediator, 13:22, 152; 15:67; mediator now, 12:127; 15:29, 69; mediator, Pastor Russell's denial of, 14:187; mediator, why? 12:138; messenger of the covenant, 13:115; Messiah, how recognised, 13:118; political force, 13:153; 15:171, 201; scapegoat, 13:150; 14:91, 103; seed of Abraham, 11:26, 116; 12:113; shepherd smitten, 13:117; sin offering, 13:150; 15:70; surety, 12:124; 13:151; the word, 11:13, 17; 15:24
assistants for, 11:116; 15:201; baptism into Jesus, 13:48, 132; 15:44; battle with Satan, 19:76; bearing away the sins, 20:62; beginning of creation, 20:42; betrayal of, 13:117; birth at Bethlehem, 2:145; 19:151; birth of virgin, 16:86; birthplace foretold, 7:43; 13:114; builder of church, 20:54; building the temple, 6:98; 7:46; 10:139; 13:20, 116; called a Nazarene, 14:145; called out of Egypt, 14:145; came in the flesh, 12:93; 15:147; 20:40; came not to destroy but to fulfil law and prophets, 18:156; 20:133; centenary of death of, 24:17; cleansing the temple, 13:18; come or coming in the flesh? 18:160; coming of (parousia—presence), signs of, 10:179; 11:10, 68, 88, 100; 12:1; 13:35, 51, 91; commanded no day, 29:158; communion of the body of, 14:176; communion with, 8:129; cross of, effects, 17:53; date of birth, 20:187; date of death, 16:37; days of his flesh, 8:167; 12:92; death of, for our sins, 16:86; death of, what is and is to be accomplished by, 1:189, 3:38; death of, why necessary, 11:26; death of, why on the cross? 12:31; 15:26; defines his position, 26:221; depart and be with, 1:38; 21:69; 30:75; did he die more than once? 11:135; did he have sinful flesh? 18:93; did he raise himself from the dead? 6:99; die twice, did? 1:58; die? why did, 30:20; died for all, 27:186; died for our sins, 15:25, 70; died for us, what does it mean that? 5:9; drawing all men to himself, 20:56; dwell in your hearts by faith, 29:177; earthly ministry of, 2:131; endorsement of Daniel, 19:20; enemies made his footstool, 13:43; final triumph of, over beast and false prophet, 27:54; fixed time for second advent, 16:149; footsteps of, what does it mean to follow in? 5:6; for, and for his covenant, 1:158; for whom did, die? 6:170; formed in you, 29:176; gathering together in one all things in, 26:60; gave up the ghost, 20:40; genealogy of, 15:25; God raised him from death, 20:47; God was in, 29:29; God's messages through, 18:52; God's story of, 19:55; Gospel Age work of, 2:147; grow up into, 20:70; has he "glorious scars" in heaven? 20:51; has keys of hell and death, 19:190; head over all things to the church, 20:68; heavenly beings to be gathered under, 20:57; heir of David, 3:18; 18:54; high calling to joint heirship with, 11:119; his glorious person, 16:155; how he corresponded to Adam, 14:95; how he preached to spirits in prison, 15:27; 20:46; how to be revealed to the world, 16:168; how to come into, 17:135; image of invisible God, 20:43; imitating, for two weeks, 1:3; in, all, 15:195, 196; in all things preeminence, 20:72; in image of, 21:284; in, or in Adam, 30:40; in the enemy's country, 2:165; in the minor prophets, 7:43; 13:114; in what respect made perfect? 7:123; in, who are? 29:204; in you, the hope of glory, 11:98; 17:154; 28:49; is he Jehovah? 14:161; 15:23; Jesus, baptized into, 18:75; Jesus, the holy one, 10:151; Jesus the man, 20:51; Jesus, the same yesterday, and today, and forever, 8:165; John's recognition of, 18:50; John's vision of glory, 19:47; joint heirs with, 16:7; jubile type of good things in, 14:180; judge of all, 20:54; justified by blood of, 14:69; justified by resurrection of, 14:69; king of the Jews, 14:110; 18:54; Kingdom Age work of, 2:152; last words on earth, 14:139; learning obedience, 7:26, 122; 12:94; 15:86; 16:52; 20:38; life in, 9:163; 28:44; life giving spirit, 20:50, 201; Lord of dead and living, 9:28; 10:114, 200; MADE: a little lower than the angels, 11:122; flesh, 12:93; 15:147; like unto his brethren, 7:122; perfect? in what respect, 28:168; unto us redemption, 17:152; unto us righteousness, 17:141; unto us sanctification, 17:149; unto us wisdom, 17:138
manner of return, 15:168; manner of second coming, 16:156; many shall come saying, I am, 22:46; meaning of the word, 21:91; 24:14; 30:18, 19; mediatorship of, 12:36; 15:67, 72, 91; messenger of new covenant, 18:52; mind of, 15:36; ministry, effect of, 13:115; ministry of healing, 12:97; 15:1; ministry on earth, 11:118; 15:150; miracles of, 12:98; mission of, 13:132; 15:25; more than a reformer, 27:20; must he remain dead in order to be our ransom? 14:69; nature while on earth, 20:39; new creatures in, 28:49; not a social reformer, 14:45; not sinful flesh, 20:40; not the son of Joseph, 7:25; objects of return, 15:171, 174, 198; 16:155; of what use is the gospel of, in this world, 9:172; one body in, 20:66, 73; one Lord Jesus, 15:22; our all, 21:285; our consolation, 14:168; our life, 14:1; 17:129; 30:303; our need of, 17:131; oversight of church, 19:45; owner of all, 20:54; parentage of, 9:170; parousia or presence, of, 3:99; 16:154; patient waiting for, 14:183; perfect through sufferings, 11:74; 12:69; power to lay down life and receive it again, 20:46; preached to angels, how, 28:25; pre-existence of, 7:44; 8:165; 11:14; 13:114; 15:148; prehuman existence of, 2:129; 5:183; presence and manifestation, 16:147, 163; present blessings through, 20:50; presenting church to himself, 20:71
PROPHECIES CONCERNING: death of, 4:24; example set in the life of, 4:22; first advent of, 4:18; ministry, miracles and teachings of, 4:20; present glory of, 4:28; resurrection of, 4:25
prophecies of, 18:40; raised the third day, 15:28; redemption in, 18:56; reign extends over two ages, 13:87; reigning with, 9:164; reigning with, a thousand years, 11:124; relation to father, 19:52; 20:42; resurrection of, 2:147; 16:86; 19:63; resurrection of, a sign, 12:33; return of, 16:87; return, promised, 20:139; Satan's failures when tempting, 27:23; saviour of the body, 20:70; saw no corruption, 20:51; second advent of, and its blessings, 3:145; second coming of, 2:152;

- 14:125; 15:147; 198; 20:139; shall be satisfied, 15:195; 199; soul in hell, 11:28; 14:39; sufferings of, 3:134; suffering with, 1:126; 3:148; 7:32; 16:10; take the world for, 22:43; temptation in the wilderness, 18:167; tempted like as we are, 7:121; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence, 2:129, 147
- THE: 1:134; anointed, 20:66; branch, 7:45; chief corner stone, 29:180; dead in, shall rise first, 28:53; 100; 30:87; 145; death of, 6:24; end of the law, 29:172; heir of David, 29:122; judgment seat of, 10:90; king and conqueror, 30:114; king of the Jews, 27:152; Lord, 30:254; resurrection of, 9:27; son over his own house, 28:34; superiority of Jesus, 7:190; triumph of, in his resurrection, 27:31-35; unsearchable riches of, 28:49; to give life, 20:52; transfiguration, 14:33; travail of his soul, 20:111; triumphal entry, 13:117; using the name of, 15:117; victory complete, 15:198, 202; victory of, 24:4; virgin birth of, 6:23; 16:86; virgin birth of, a necessity, 5:181; 15:24; was he raised from the dead a human being, 6:99, 172
- WHAT: became of his body of flesh, 20:52; death meant to, 15:27; does it mean to believe in Jesus as the, 5:1; is the gospel of, 26:105
- WHEN: did he die? 3:167; made judge, 19:41; parousia begin? 16:158; 20:146
- who is? 17:129; why called the power and wisdom of God, 20:48; why did, die, 6:169; why he died on the cross, 7:29; will all for whom he died receive a benefit, 6:169; will all in Adam be all in, 29:203
- WITNESS: against hypocrites, 19:31; re himself as king, 19:33; to Abel, 19:23; to Biblical history, 19:23; to David, 19:24; to dead, where they are, 19:25; to Genesis, 19:22; to God's mercifulness, 19:28; to inspiration, 19:19; to joint heirs, 19:35; to Jonah, 19:24; to judgment day, 19:40; to kingdom, 19:35; to law and new covenants, 19:26; to Moses, 19:24; to origin of human race, 19:21; to patriarchs, 19:23; to rewards and punishments, 19:30; to second coming, 19:38; to Sodom, 19:23; to Solomon, 19:24; to temptation in Eden, 19:22; to triumph of kingdom, 19:52; to truth, 19:17; to truth in parables, 19:28; to truth since his resurrection, 19:44; (see also Jesus, King, Lord)
- Christ's, ascension to heaven, 27:34; death of the cross, 27:28-31; obedience unto death, even the, death of the cross, 27:28-31; prehuman glory, 29:223; Prophecy on Olivet, see Book List; resurrection necessary for our justification, 29:106; 30:28; sake, sufferings for, 14:64; soul not left in hades, 27:210; sovereignty now, 30:116; triumph over beast and false prophet, 27:49; victory complete, 29:206
- Christadelphian, problem for, 24:149
- Christadelphianism, 22:5
- Christendom, 31:50; 35:337; Babylon, 22:38; collapse imminent, 18:211; confusion in, 27:110; failed to accomplish self-appointed task, 18:211; failed to do what the Lord commanded, 18:212; has failed, 5:12; overturning of, 27:54; scourge on, 30:218; union of, 29:109
- Christendom's idolatry, 27:115
- Christian, and social relations, the, 30:175; antitype, 29:211, 212; Association of Washington (PA.), the, 29:106; baptism, significance of, 29:108, 109; evidences, 4:7, 106, 160; 5:44, 99, 147, 163, 177, 194; 6:55, 70, 85, 133, 180; giving, 31:53-59; how to approach a young person who is not a, 7:54; liberals, what they are driving at, 17:3; origin of name, 5:163; science, 15:115, 33:115-124; science, origin and teachings of, 26:137-146; union, 28:73; what constitutes a, 28:108; what does it mean not to be? 5:7; what does it mean to be? 5:1; what is a, 29:14
- Christian's victory over self, the, 32:113
- Christianity, first rise of, 4:7; in the life, 5:178; true, 6:151
- Christians, and calamities, 28:4; 30:90, 91; antitype of the passover, the, 29:214; commands to, 29:157; disciples first called, 24:168; in Turkey, 1:75; sabbath rest, the, 29:158; warfare, and preaching of peace, 27:169; wrought iron, 14:176
- Christening, infant, error of, 14:58
- Chronologies, Babylonian and Egyptian, 6:32
- Chronology, 3:7; Bible, 6:10, 45, 60, 77; 25:121; long, 25:122; short, 25:122; 609 A.D. to 936, 30:213
- Chronos ouketi estai, 30:222
- Church, a great mystery, Christ and the, 28:140; a triumph of organization, the, 27:49; allied with state, 25:185; and its Ceremonies, the, see Book List; and labour, 18:181; and politics, 13:181; and state, 1:128; 19:184; 24:228; 33:189; and state, union of, 20:200; and the world, the, 27:53; Anglican, and security, 27:165; as a building, 24:207; as a citizenry, 24:210; as a household, 24:221; at Melbourne, the, 2:47; at Philadelphia, 20:203; beneficiary under new covenant, 21:102; building his, 33:151; built upon a rock, 24:207; call of, 20:53; chaste virgin, 22:44; chosen, 24:194, 204, 221, 240; chosen in him, 24:208; Christ the builder of, 20:54; Christ the head of the, 32:189; community movement, the, 28:108; early, expectations, 20:83; ekklesia, 24:210; gathering the, 26:60; Gentiles in, 24:211; Germans leaving the state, 1:2; gifts of God to, 25:183; Greek Orthodox, of Russia, 30:218; habitation of God, 24:207; has the, failed? 4:95; hath made herself ready, 27:246; head of the, present triumph, 27:47; how to join the, 8:23; in great, distress, the, 30:238; in the wilderness, 24:223; I will build my, 22:155; Jesus loved the, gave himself for it, 30:120; Lord's oversight of, 19:45; member, why I am not a, 17:1; mission in Gospel Age, 24:225; mission in Kingdom Age, 24:246; new creation, 25:67; nominal and true, prophecies now fulfilling relating to, 5:136; of Christ, founding of the Campbellite, 29:105; of the firstborn, 13:144; on earth illustrated by human body incl. head, 22:35; positions in, 30:149; problems of, 24:227; promises to the, 26:79, 30:270; 33:7; purchased possession, 24:205; recovery? or church judgment? 30:124; ruling the state, 20:200; Russian Reformed, 14:159; Russian, God against, 22:173; reformed, 14:159; special message to the, 33:97; -state, erroneous, 22:42; the, a little flock, 11:139; the Christian, 30:238; the general assembly and, 8:22; the Greek, 2:62; the Greek Orthodox, 7:71; the, joint heirs, 31:44; the Kaiser's, 10:191; the, the bride, 18:203; 20:130; the Thessalonian, 28:99; 30:144; union, 1:1; 2:62; 4:154; 5:97, 131; 11:45; 12:59, 122; 13:166; 16:59; 17:164; 27:147; 28:127; what is the? 13:25; 17:4; what the hopes for, 18:191, 193; when will it be glorified? 20:56; which is his body, the, 1:131; 24:234; which is the true? 24:195; whose house is the? 11:135
- Churches, disestablished, 10:190; messages to, 33:172, 173; 35:334; the letters to the seven, 33:148; the seven, and seven stars, 19:46; 30:123; union of, 22:47
- Cimmerian migration, 26:5
- Circumcision, 1:104; 25:195
- Circumstances, tested by, 25:222
- Cities, and the covenants, the, 32:64; of Israel, ye shall not have gone over (Matt. 10:23), 22:80; 34:97; of the nations fell, the, 26:166; two, and two women, 3:81
- Citizens who hated their lord, 20:160
- Citizenship, a change of, 27:188
- City, a wonderful, 16:199; and mount, the earthly, 8:17; great, three parts, 30:287; measuring the, 8:34; 32:19-21, new Jerusalem, coming down, 31:41, 210; 32:2; of refuge, the, 32:59; set on a hill, 20:119; the, coming down, 8:33; 17:46; the heavenly, 8:19; the holy, 12:45; 18:61; the, of God, 8:17; the oldest, 4:131; they looked for a, 23:57; they seek a, 32:78; was pure gold, 32:35
- Civil government, Christians and, 11:59
- Civilization, 19:83; ancient, 26:4; and Christianity, 7:157; collapsed? has, 29:68; one, 26:166
- Clairvoyance, divination by, 3:122
- Class welfare, 12:89
- Classes, getting rid of, 22:172
- Clay, failure of the, 10:176; mixed with the iron, 26:90; more, in feet and toes, 23:1; the potter and the, 26:48
- Cleanse ourselves, let us, 25:202
- Cleanser, God's word as a, 30:119
- Cleansing, washing and, 30:117
- Cloak, no, for their sin, 22:78; 34:86
- Close of this age, the, 5:193
- Cloth and bottles, old and new, 3:43
- Clothed upon, 21:201; 24:68, 70
- Cloud, see him coming in a, 23:162; 33:73; white, 11:187; 24:244
- Clouds, caught up in, 15:58; coming in the, 15:170; 34:181
- Coal, formation of, 11:5
- Coats of skins, 13:2
- Code Napoleon, the, 9:46
- Codes, U.S.A., 25:109; similar laws but different, 29:141
- Collapse of Christendom imminent, 5:13; 18:211
- Colossians 3:22-25, 4:1, 30:175
- Colt, Jesus riding the, 21:282
- Come, again, I will, 24:241; and see, 19:112; spirit and bride say, 25:20; 30:34; till he, 23:196
- Come out of her, my people, 13:70; 22:44; 31:4, 5; 35:337; and be separate (II Cor. 6:17), 28:209; 33:5, 6; reasons for call, 22:45; what it means, 22:45
- Cometh not with observation, 30:127
- Comets, 9:55
- Comfort, 19:77; all that mourn, 8:101; and hope, 29:25; for weeping mothers, 35:197; one another with these words, 30:145
- Comforter, holy spirit as, 15:34; 21:45
- Comforters, the two, 15:90
- Coming and presence, distinction between, 15:169; 20:144
- Coming, Christ's second, 20:139; Greek word, "erchomai," 34:181; Greek word, "parousia," 34:181; in a cloud, see him, 33:73; in his glory, 27:59; in the clouds, the son of man, 34:181; of age, N.C.A., 20:179; promises of the second, 15:154; second, of Christ, 14:125; second, objects of, 15:171, 174, 198; see him, 30:86, 158, 159; the Lord's, 27:59; 29:73; 30:164; 34:178-182; the Lord's interest in, 26:58; the second, of our Lord, and our gathering together unto him, 3:97; 35:214, 260-263; to, what are we? 25:105 suppl.
- Command, God's right to, 25:193
- Commandment, new, 18:96; 25:194, 29:151; the great, 26:260; which is the greatest, 20:88; 34:82
- Commandments, God gives, but receives none, 25:193; on these two, 29:144; Sinai and, 25:194; ten, nailed to the cross, 24:194; the ten, 29:166; to Abraham, and God's charge, 29:142; two great, and the new commandment, 25:193
- Commands to Christians, 29:157
- Commemoration, a new, 28:12
- Commerce, boasting in her, 31:2, 3
- Common, koinos, 21:60; salvation, the (Jude 3), 30:183, 267; sense, value of, 23:159
- Communicate, do good and, 14:52; do the dead? 15:133
- Communion, 16:188; with Christ, 8:129
- Communism, 16:99; 22:123; 24:145; 29:201; Labor party stand against, 16:141; Russian, 25:107
- Comparison—Adam and Christ, 12:68; 14:95; 15:195, 196
- Comparisons and Contrasts (lessons in Book of Hebrews), 12:49 thru 14:52; 21:253
- Compel them to come in, 2:186
- Competition, free, 25:108
- Completeness of his son's preparation, 29:30
- Complication, a further, 29:21
- Concentration on worthy objects, 16:137
- Conception, the immaculate, 5:67
- Concessions to the poor, 5:145
- Concordat, the Italo-Papal, 9:44; 20:215, abrogation of the, 9:61; effect in Palestine, 27:133; (Germany and Papacy), 25:110
- Condemnation, a just, 33:71; all under, 22:50;

- no, in Christ Jesus, 27:30; what is? 19:66
 Condemned, already, 4:80; 21:35; 30:39; with the world, 9:15
 Condemneth? who is he that, 30:270
 Condition of the, heathen world, the, 29:26; Israelite world, the, lost, 29:27
 Conditional immortality, 4:192
 Conditionalists, 19:123
 Conduct, good, examples of, 25:187; standards of, 30:103; toward unbelievers, 25:188
 Confederacy, dangers of, 16:140; say ye not a, 14:196; 22:43
 Conference, London Economic, 25:109; the Easter, 1:19; 2:10; 3:22; 4:17; 5:1; the Hampton, 1:169; 2:129; 3:129; 4:133; 5:133; topics, Easter, May 1912 to May 1937, 30:97
 Conferring gifts of the spirit, 31:31
 Confession, 9:160; a new, 2:63; an astonishing, 2:64; apostle and high priest of our, 21:122; of sins and forgiveness, 26:49; the rock, 18:107; 26:212; waning power of, 28:75
 Confessional, evils of the, 27:54
 Confidence and assurance, 33:88
 Confirmed in them, the testimony of Christ, 32:23
 Conflict, between God and the bad kings, 28:36; throughout the ages, 19:140; training for the, 31:7
 Conflicting views, 29:173
 Conformed to the son's image, to be, 27:190
 Confucius, 19:81
 Confusion in Christendom, 27:110
 Congregation, dividing a, in one day, 25:190
 Congregationalists, 22:43
 Congress, Eucharistic, 31:5; of faiths in London, 28:75
 Coniah, 21:96; 34:137
 Conquered death through death, Jesus, 27:40
 Conquering self, 35:257
 Conqueror, Christ the king and, 30:114
 Conquerors, more than, 35:264, 265
 Conquest, the right of, 30:117
 Conscience, and sin, 12:65, 79, 86, 95; 35:267, 279; answer of a good, 18:77; cleansed, becomes good, 22:85; 34:90; commending ourselves to every man's, 22:86; 34:91; evil, 35:283; examples of, 35:279; good, 35:283; in a pure, 28:143; is it a safe guide? 22:83; 34:88; new start with a clear, 35:270; prejudice hampers, 35:270; pure versus a defiled, 35:284; seared, 35:284; standard for, 35:268; training the, 35:269, 283
 Consecration, 9:53
 Consider the position of others, 30:178
 Consolation, 14:167; for the disciples, 28:201; in bereavement, 7:41
 Constantine, the emperor, 27:108; 30:191, 209, 239, 240
 Constantinople, besieged 1395 and 1422, fell May 29th, 1453, 30:219
 Constitutes a person, what, 29:49
 Constitution, the Russian dictatorship and new, 28:70
 Consume, whom the Lord Jesus shall, 26:57; with the spirit of his mouth, 28:83; 30:135
 Consumption, Papacy in, 23:150; 29:92; 30:297
 Contending earnestly for the faith, 30:266
 Contentment, 32:146
 Continental Europe, from, 30:180, 181
 Continual, 24:51; taking away the, 22:46; 26:53
 Conversation, honest, 25:187; in all holy, 18:223; redeemed from your vain, 22:94; 33:169
 Conversion, is it Christ's second coming? 22:122; what it means, 6:73
 Convert, first Gentile, 17:31
 Convince or convict the world, 30:50
 Convocations, holy, 35:201
 Cooperative idea, the, 3:108
 Coordination, example of divine, 24:112
 Coptic religion, 27:164
 Copyists, errors of, 21:261
 Cords, tightening the, 22:6
 Corinthians I, chapter 7, 25:119
 Corinth, Paul in, 27:237
 Corn, of wheat as a figure, 27:70; of wheat die, except a, 27:70, 71; 29:191
 Cornelius, 21:283; 24:176; 33:153; 34:23; knew about Jesus, 24:8
 Corner, head of the, 18:106; 23:72; records in the, stone, 29:180; stone, Christ the chief, 29:180; 33:42; the head stone of the, 31:107
 "Corporate" state, new, 26:134
 Corresponded to Adam, 27:40
 Corresponding price, a touchstone, the, 27:24; 31:26, 143; 32:44, 128; 34:55; one for many, 7:30
 Corroboration, New Testament, 31:10
 Corruption, bondage of, 23:35; nor did his flesh see, 3:18; 20:51; 29:122, 123; of death, the, 32:27; sowing and reaping, 28:208
 Cotton gin, 9:114, 131
 Coulton, Prof., on "The Inquisition," 26:25
 Council, Economic, 25:110; Ecumenical, for 1924, 15:127; in danger of the, 20:169; of God—not shun to declare, 28:63; of Nicea, A.D. 325, 27:131; 30:209; of Nicea and the canon of scripture, 27:129; Peter and John brought before, 23:62
 Counsel of God, all the, 32:124
 Counted worthy to suffer, 33:158
 Country, the better, 5:162
 Courage tested, 25:245
 Course to pursue, the, 30:49
 Court not measured, the, 30:225
 Courts of Israel, the, 4:85; 32:57
 Covenant, a, by sacrifice, 9:7; 22:112; Abrahamic, 16:112; 18:29; 21:56, 101; better, 18:53; blood of, 13:138; 15:27; confirmed by God, 25:127; everlasting (or new), 14:54; 21:64; first and its ceremonies, 12:136; God's, with Abraham, 28:91; Hagar, 21:64; Israel, 21:101
 LAW, 1:22, 170; 18:34, 81; 21:56; 22:113; 23:26; 24:32, 152; Christ witness to, 19:26; definite ending of, 18:87; Israel and the, 30:203; Jewish, 12:28; making and ratifying the, 29:140; nailed to cross, 15:27; superseded by new, 25:182; temporary, 24:34; the, 30:61; "the letter", 21:153; to what added, 2:139; 17:55; weak through the flesh, 21:57; 30:62; when it waxed old, 21:172; (see also under Law covenant)
 Levi, 24:106; meaning of, 28:91; mediator, the new, 1:24, 173; messenger of, 22:159; 24:157
 NEW, 1:23; 9:25; 10:186; 12:101, 124, 127; 13:22; 14:55; 18:87; 20:57, 87; 21:58; 22:26, 115; 23:30, 54; 24:152; and salvation, 22:154; and the cross, 17:37; application of, 1:27; 21:61; blessings under, 1:90, 173; 20:88; blood of, 19:197; 21:105; 23:45; can Gentiles be under? 23:44; Christ witness to, 19:26; church beneficiary under, 21:102; dependent on Christ's resurrection, 23:40; dividing from old covenant, 22:218; forgiveness of sins only under, 6:85; gifts under, 20:213; good news in, 21:100; how long in operation, 21:172; how to enter, 12:136; 21:173; in Gospel and Kingdom Ages, 1:28; 21:63; in operation in the Gospel Age, 3:85; in present and future, 1:90; in the future ages, 6:156; inauguration of, 21:64; intercessor, 1:24; 21:58; involves new law, 23:43; Israel and Judah receive message of, 21:169; Jeremiah's prophecy of, 12:128, 129; Jesus the mediator of, 8:26; justification under, 14:71; mediator and the, 5:50; mediator of, 21:58; messenger of, 18:52; ministry of, 22:191; necessary for those who would win the high calling, 6:85; our mother, 20:129; parties to, 1:77; processes, 21:59; promise of, 18:45; promises of, 1:25; sabbath, the, 3:83; sacrifice, the, 1:145; seal of, 19:27; terms, the, 1:173; terms, the, applicable to the ancients, 1:29; 21:63; testator of the new (see also "diatheke"), 5:51; "the spirit", 21:154; time and parties of, 1:175; 21:167; trumpet and seal, 6:7; 25:152; victim, the, 1:24; 12:138; 21:58; walking under, 19:161; when instituted with the house of Israel, 2:8; when it became operative, 22:212; when was made, 6:155; with Israel, 1:28; 28:2, 92; with Israel and Gentiles, 20:137; 21:62; ye are come to the, 13:174; (see also under New covenant)
 Noah, God's covenant with, 18:29; 21:100; 35:225; of blessing, a, 30:109, 110; of salt, a, 34:122; perpetual, passes away, 29:156; perpetual, the sabbath a sign and part of a, 29:155; Sarah, 21:65; the Abrahamic, 1:21, 77, 125, 169; 30:60; the everlasting, 1:29; 30:69
 Covenants, Abrahamic and new, 8:157; differences between the, 6:154; 34:105; kingdom and the, 26:110; present truth on, 22:193; salvation and the, 1:20; 21:54; 30:59; symbols of, 27:75; the cities and the, 32:64; three great, 30:60
 Coverdale, Miles, 14:107
 Covering price, the atonement a, 34:182-184
 Covetousness, which is idolatry, 14:114; 25:97; 29:164
 Craft, is there a good kind of? 21:147
 Craftsman, 31:5
 Cranmer, 26:266
 Creation, 19:21; 34:130; 35:209; analogies, 5:117; at peace, all, 27:169; beginning of, 25:76; 27:111; days of, 5:118; 26:154; delivered into glorious liberty, 23:56; (Genesis), 25:67; groaning and wailing, the whole, 4:116; 7:62; 11:190; 31:40; 32:27, 38; 34:124; hope for, 14:79; 15:47, 200, 202
 NEW, 25:67; building of, 25:70; call of, 25:71; Jesus firstborn of all, 29:222; priesthood of, 25:70; resurrection of, 25:72
 of firstborn of all—Jesus, 29:222; 31:24; 32:54; 33:45; of God, the beginning of the, 5:118, 156; 26:153, 154; 29:222; 32:154; of heaven and earth, 5:118; 26:154; of man, and fall into sin, 30:3; 31:18; 34:14; Pope's address to, 22:208; Son's work in, 28:42; the beginning of the new, 34:53; the firstborn of all, 31:24; 32:54; 33:45; the whole delivered, 15:202; 19:191; whole, groaneth, 21:133; 23:144; work of, 26:153-157
 Creator, remember now thy, 24:214; the prehuman Jesus as, 29:223; 32:55
 Creature, every, praising God, 29:185; how the new grows, 18:187; new, 5:121; 21:193; 31:5-8; 35:339
 Creatures, four living, 24:71; new, in Christ, 25:202; new, by the will of God, 28:233
 Credentials, Moses', 15:206; the Christian's, 15:206
 Credit and debit, 25:111
 Credulity, faith and, 4:8; of wise men, 11:130; 15:132
 Creed, Apostles', 20:44; Athanasian (Quicumque Vult), 27:109; the Athanasian, is it scriptural? 5:79, 14:35; 20:42; 22:106; 25:75, 185
 Creeds, a history of, Prof. Curtis, 27:107; historic, origin of, 20:41; Nicene and Athanasian, 7:199; 25:74, 185; of Nicea, 27:109; 29:10; 30:191, 210; the Parsee, 5:27
 Crete, 24:167
 Crime, 16:115
 Crimea became subject to the Turks (1475), 30:219
 Cripple healed, 25:232
 Crises, 9:40; a fresh, 30:122; the real, 27:235
 Criticism, higher, 21:103; in Sunday schools, 7:13; 16:84; New Testament, 25:114, textual, 25:116
 Critics, higher, deserve no consideration, 12:31; the Lord's, 28:188
 Cromwell, 26:266
 Cross, a stumbling block, the, 31:110; and its purpose, the, 30:16; Calvary's, and our crosses, 9:181; Christ's, nailing the law to, 29:156; enduring the, 31:25-27; enduring triumph of the, 27:61; even the death of the, 27:28, 30; law nailed to the, 29:172; lifted up on the, 27:20; light of the, 27:188; meaning of the, 31:26; the, a stumbling block, 5:86; the light of the, 17:35; the Lord's death on the, 34:9; the testimony of the, 5:85; 31:109-112; the, the center, 16:42; thief on the, 30:76; 33:110; triumph of the, 27:17; why Christ died on the, 7:29; 15:26
 Crown, laid up, a, 27:8, 213; 28:52; of life, 8:149; 30:296; of righteousness at that day, 27:8, 213; the, 24:41
 Crowns, on his head were many, 31:67
 Crucifying the son of God afresh, 29:46
 Crusades, the (1096-1271), 8:46; 30:217
 Cry, the Macedonian, 10:208; out, stones would, 27:247
 Cubits? yards, or, 29:100
 Culpability, divine estimation of, 28:116;

- 30:152
 Culture in the social order, 26:121
 Cup, are ye able to drink? 14:66; 18:144; memorial, did our Lord drink the? 19:196; memorial, the, 14:175; of affliction, the, 1:101; of blessing, the, 1:101; of iniquity full? when is a, 27:179; pass from me, let this, 31:26
 Curatives, 16:176
 Curse, in Eden, 12:28; 15:77; 23:20; Jesus Christ made a, 27:41; 29:28; no more, 15:202; of the law, 12:28; 29:28; on Cain, 15:50; on Canaan, 15:144; on the serpent, 28:151; removal of the, 15:124
 Cursing and blessing, 15:144
 Curtis, Prof. W. A., "A History of Creeds," 27:107-110
 Custom, a Jewish marriage, 31:9, 52, 149; 33:75
 Customs, eastern and ancient, 6:189; of the patriarchs, the, 26:184; old, how to break away from, 25:234
 Cutting off, 21:75
 Cycle, lunar, 20:106
 Cyprus, 24:167
 Cyrus the Great, 26:12
 Czechoslovakia, 11:54

 Damnation (judgment), the resurrection of; 21:33; 30:37
 Damned, false teaching on the, 27:258-264
 Dan, the tribe of, why omitted in Revelation, 20:130; 30:202
 Daniel, and his time, 26:25; Ch. 7, "thrones," 28:82; Ch. 12:1, "time of trouble," the, 30:157; Christ's endorsement of, 19:20; confession and prayer, 25:139; critics of, in despair, 7:7; Ezekiel and, 28:37; importance of his prophecies, 25:56; in the den of lions, 10:8; 33:134; interpretation of great image, 26:26, 27; Jesus Christ and, 29:100; many run to and fro (ch. 12), 26:166; secrets revealed, 26:25; the prophet, 11:210; the prophet in the latter days, see book list; visions of Messiah's glory, 6:189; 7:7, 48, 68, 81, 169, 183, 196; 8:13, 44, 60, 72, 95, 121, 177, 190; 9:44, 59, 80, 93, 108, 125, 146, 171, 183
 Daniel's prayer, 30:156
 Darius, Hystaspis, 21:209; the Mede, 21:209; 30:285
 Dark, ages, the, 30:211; groping in the, 22:158
 Darkening of the Papal sun and Protestant moon, 30:158
 Darkness, and light contrasted, 19:137; 33:5; chains under, 28:58; conflict between light and, 17:38, 40; 27:187; covered the people; 19:142; extent of, 17:21; from, to light, 15:93; 17:17; Jewish, hates light, 19:153; loved, rather than light, 22:26; moonlight in, 17:26; of present evil world, 17:24; prince of, 17:18; 27:187; the earth, 9:136; unfruitful works of, 28:15; vanquished at cross, 19:153; ye, brethren, not in, 25:58
 Darts, fiery, quenched by shield, 23:174
 Darwinism, 31:98
 Dates, setting, 16:142
 David, and Amalekites, 16:138; and Goliath, 16:56; and his sling, 23:210; and Saul, 16:72, 92, 110, 126; Christ the heir of, 29:122; Christ's witness to, 19:24; chosen king, 34:134; 35:229; God's covenant with, 28:92; heir of, 18:54; house of, 19:108; King, 15:204; not ascended into heavens, 23:36; numbering Israel, 28:157; promise to, 21:5; 25:26; 30:6; sure mercies of, 25:173; tabernacle of, 18:43; 19:108; 29:37; 31:11; tabernacle of, raised up, 13:117; the heir of his throne, 5:182; 15:25; the key of the house of, 20:1; 33:146, 147; the root of, 33:66; throne of, 19:108; what God would do for, 31:12
 David's son and lord, 9:189; 19:34; King, 15:204
 Davidson, Rev. Wm., 27:261
 Day, and hour, of that, knoweth no man, 13:38; and night, tormented, 31:117; at that, 27:8; begin, when did the, 29:213; Christ commanded no, 29:158; evil, 23:170; for a year, 28:67; God's, of rest from creative works, 26:155; great, coming, 22:215; great and notable, 19:59; hallowing the seventh; 18:90; hastening the, 3:126; in that, 18:10; 26:194; Joshua's log, 25:154; judgment, 10:90; judgment of the great, 28:57; last, identified, 9:65; light in the, 24:83; meaning of, 22:215; Nineveh in the, of judgment, 26:196
 OF: atonement, the, 29:210; Christ, the, 28:100; clouds and thick darkness, 20:76; judgment, length of, 30:38; judgment, more tolerable in, 21:114; judgment, prophecies concerning, 4:31; opportunity, 1:91; preparation, 29:102; the Lord, 18:207; 19:58; 22:197; 24:77, 230
 one, known to the Lord, 24:83; signs of the times in our, 29:92; star, the, 17:28, 30; that burned as an oven, 24:134; that, them that believe in, 14:77; the, and the hour, 3:125; the last, 5:16; them that believe in that, 16:46; 34:154, 166; today, and tomorrow, and the third, 28:66; true light shining in the great, 28:59; until the judgment, 29:23; who may abide? 24:159
 Days, after those, 12:130; 23:30; and the day, the, 28:85; 30:137; in the, of these kings, 26:94; last, scoffers in the, 15:155; last signs of, 19:213
 OF: creation, six, 26:155, 156; creation, the, 5:118; 26:154; his flesh, 31:39; 33:100; his flesh, acclaimed in the, 27:21-23; his flesh, judgment during the, 28:43; Jehovah, 5:168; Lot, 13:39; 16:161; Noe, 13:38; 16:161; 28:83; 30:84; the Son of Man, in, 13:39; 16:161; 28:83; 30:84
 one of the, 19:70; scoffers and mockers, in the last, 28:195, 196; THE, 1260, 20:143; 22:193; 26:56; 27:232, 233; 30:126, 139, 238, 240, 296; 1260, end of, 29:53; 30:296; 297; 1260, 1290, 1335, and 2300, 6:128; 1290, 16:164; 18:49; 34:180; 1290, and 1335, 3:117; 9:187; 22:194; 1335, 16:167; 18:49; 26:67, 267; 28:89; 30:139, 276; 34:180; three, and three nights, 33:100, 101; twenty-four hour, 28:66; two, with reflections, 7:103; what, were shortened, 26:202
 Dead, a blessing for the, 26:109; all to be raised, 15:198; and living, Christ lord of, 9:38; 10:114, 200; atheist's answer about, 21:65; baptised for the, 1:56, 105; blessed are the, which die in the Lord from henceforth, 3:105; 9:190; 14:138; 21:120; 24:243; but the rest of the, lived not again until the thousand years were finished, 30:42; communicate? do they, 30:113; did Jesus raise himself from the, 32:119; first born from the, 31:8; for ye are, 21:296; God raised him (Jesus) from the, 29:30; God's answer about, 21:67; gospel preached to the, 33:93; hope of the, 24:66; in Christ are raised, 30:146; in Christ, the, shall rise first, 13:53; 21:81; 24:69, 242; 28:53, 100; 30:87, 145; in trespasses and sins, 14:1; 16:25; Jesus judge of the living and, 27:172; Jesus raised from the, 22:162; Jesus will call forth the, 23:208; know not anything, 22:143; light on the state of the, 6:7; 10:205; Lord of the living and the, 26:62, 96; myriads of, called forth and enlightened, 29:117; not forgotten, the, 29:116; philosopher's answer about, 21:65; prayers for the, 2:127; 7:189; raised during Millennium, 13:107; 15:201; rest of the, lived not again, etc. (Rev. 20:5), 21:38, 262, 267; resurrection of the, 1:38; 10:124, 144; 21:69; 30:75; 31:8; 34:3-8; scientist's answer about, 21:66; small and great before the throne, 30:35; 31:161, 165; souls, 4:189; spiritualist's answer about, 21:66
 THE: blessed (Rev. 14:13), 30:160, 276; first-born from the, 27:112; gospel preached to the, 5:42; judge of the quick and, 30:116; rest of the, 4:114; 9:39; 13:104; 15:200; 25:232; 29:58; 31:100, 101; 32:158; state of the, 15:140; 16:208; 27:6; to be enlightened, 6:171; 32:156; unenlightened, eternal destiny of, 5:186; unenlightened, not forever lost or saved, but to be enlightened, 1:94; where are they? 1:33
 then were all, 34:69; they are; they shall not live, 21:36; 30:40; to be enlightened, 6:171; 32:156; to sin, 5:170; truth about the, 32:8-10; unenlightened, provision for, 21:27; was Jesus raised from the, a human being? 32:120; when to be raised? 24:69; where are the? 29:38; 33:61, 62, 67, 68, 83; where are the, Christ witness to, 19:25; who owns the? 23:37; who will raise the? 24:65; will all the, be raised? 11:73; 15:199; works, 12:108, 137; ye are, 14:2
 Deal, New, in U.S.A., 25:171
 Dealing, God's, with incorrigible enemies, 29:117
 Dearth, a great, 27:256
 Death, a just penalty, 31:20; a memorial of his, 33:45; a penalty for sin, 35:318; a sin unto, 34:173; a sleep, 30:73; 32:41; 34:5; abolished, 2:97; 27:42; Adamic, 20:115; 21:83; after the judgment, 30:38; and grave to be destroyed (Hosea 13:14), 34:187; and hell, 27:258-264; and hell destroyed, 7:41; and life, 29:228, 229; and resurrection, 21:65; and the grave, 32:28, 31, 41; and the hereafter, 4:96; a sleep, 1:35; 20:29; body of, who shall deliver me from? 23:33; by a man, 13:113; 15:26, 195; came by one man, 21:104; cast into the second death, 27:64; Christ could not raise himself from, 5:10; curse of, 17:53; delivers up dead, 15:200; effect of, 29:129; 30:161; emblems of Christ's, 21:271; entrance of, 19:21; for man and beast, 1:37; 30:74; how it passed upon all mankind, 14:149; 15:195; is it Christ's second coming? 22:122; Jesus Christ has the keys of hell and of, 29:80; Jesus conquered death through, 27:40; Jesus tasted, for every man, 34:50; keys of, 15:200; 20:7; keys of hell and death, 26:51; ministration of, 29:144; no more, 27:64; not hurt of the second, 29:11; O, I will be thy plagues! 29:39; of Christ, 22:193; of Christ, the significance of, 28:43; of Christ, what was accomplished by? 1:189; 3:38; 34:67-69; of Messiah, prophecies concerning, 4:24; passed from, to life, 29:205; possibility of, 27:104; power of, 19:154; punishment for sin, 16:21; 22:31; 25:180; recovery from, 30:108; Satan in the second, 1:45; savour of death unto, 29:231; second, 21:75, 83; 24:249; 31:82, 117, 158, 168; 32:64; 33:108; second, not hurt of the, 20:112; second, rubbish destructor, 25:98; second, Satan in, 21:75; second, will it be abolished? 16:13; 20:114; shall never see, 27:6; significance of Christ's, 23:194; sleep, 21:67; state, 23:36, 207; sting of, 30:108; swallowed up victoriously, 4:144; 13:158; 14:79; 18:61; 29:111, 112, 30:33, 108; taste, for every man, 19:154; the corruption of, 32:27; the enemy of Jesus Christ, 30:109; the last enemy, 31:34; the meaning of, 31:19; the, of Christ, 6:24; the penalty for sin, 13:97; 14:33; the second, 1:44; 11:33; 15:197; to be destroyed, 19:4; 20:115; victory over, 16:48; what it means for man and beast, 21:68; why called a sleep, 10:125; will the second, be abolished? 24:5; working, 22:199
 Debit and Credit, 25:111
 Debtors, the two, 2:74
 Debts, paying, 27:255
 Deceivers, other angelic, 30:100
 Declaration and address, the, 29:108
 Decree, steadfast, the, 29:34; God's, making known, 29:33
 Deeds of darkness, persistence in, 22:122
 Deep, demons cast into, 11:32; 15:96; fountains of the great, broken up, 15:142; 26:157
 Defence, an army for defence, 27:180
 Defenders of the faith, 23:206
 Deficiencies, 22:128; soil, 25:169
 Definite stand taken on mediator and sin offering, 29:9
 Deflation, 24:219
 Defrauders, 24:163
 Delay, why the long? 23:46
 Delegate, Apostolic, 12:10
 Deliverance, 25:51; complete, 19:155; first for a few, 23:46; from Satan, 23:47; from what, to what? 22:154; from wrath to come, 23:48; of groaning creation, 22:144; the, 18:59; 20:95; the basis of, 5:185
 Deliverances, various, 23:23
 Deliverer, as mediator, 23:42; awaiting the, 23:17; death and resurrection of, 23:37; manner of, 18:165; out of Sion, the, 28:140; promised, a, 33:9; promises concerning, 22:154; son of God, 23:32; the, 18:59; 20:95; the

- great, 31:23, 24; to come, a great, 29:24
 Deliverers, men used as, 23:23
 Delusions, strong, 15:62; 28:177
 Demetrius and his speeches, 27:215
 Democracy, 10:77; a new, 5:114; as a cure-all, 14:27; 15:172; increase of political freedom, 26:58; the clay of, 32:110; the Vatican and, 11:164; what is a, 9:12
 Demon, possession, the terrors of, 7:117; 28:162
 Demons, and idolatry, the, 27:27; Beelzebub and the, 28:149; evil spirits or, 3:36; or "he-goats," 28:161; the, and Beelzebub, 7:95; tremble, 25:31
 Demonstration necessary, miraculous, 31:32
 Demonstrations to prove God's character, 31:22
 Denying, the Lord that bought them, 11:49; 34:174; the ransom, 1:56
 Depart, and be with Christ, 1:38; 30:75; from me! I never knew you, 28:117; 30:153; Paul's desire to, 28:98; 30:143; return or? 28:97; 30:142
 Depotism on the wane, 2:11
 Depraved, are men totally? 18:165
 Depravity, Doctrine of total, 26:124
 Depression, worldwide, 22:100, 169; 23:159; 25:210
 Depressions, wars, calamities, 28:55
 Dervishes, the whirling, 8:43
 Descending out of heaven, new Jerusalem, 31:211
 Description, value of full and accurate, 24:195
 Desert, another and greater, 25:163; in Central Australia, 25:164; now the, will blossom, 25:165; of the nations, 25:165; streams in the, 25:161; 32:68-76; two kinds of, 25:162
 Desire, the disciples' unfulfilled, 28:82; 30:135
 Desires, the greatest, 26:246
 Desolate, the whole land shall be, 21:37; 30:41; without a husband, 11:204
 Desolation, abomination of, 29:101; captivity and the, 26:2; 51 years', 26:9
 Despairing, in nothing, 21:207
 Despite unto the spirit of grace, 2:74
 Destroy, or fulfil, 10:92; this temple (John 2:19), what temple, 2:41; 29:121
 Destroyed, hell to be, 30:113, 114
 Destruction, everlasting, 16:30; 21:75; 22:15; 23:36; 25:47, 80; everlasting, of wilful sinners, 29:207; of the beast, the, 26:93; of the temple foretold, 28:129; 30:154; sudden, 17:122; weapons of, 29:201
 Devices, not ignorant of his, 28:163, 170
 Devil, contending with, condemnation of, 28:155, 156; destroying works of, 19:155; is hell any good to the, 30:113; is there a person? 25:38; of Christendom, 25:38; rendered powerless, the, 28:148; the, 7:91; the accuser, the, 28:150; the orthodox, 28:147; worship in China, 11:82; ye are of your father, the, 25:37
 Devil and his angels, the, 4:82; 18:65; 28:147; judgment of the, 28:59
 Devils in the Old Testament, 28:159; sacrificed unto, 28:160
 Dew of thy youth, the (Psalm 110:1-4), 27:198
 Diabolos, daimon, devil, demon, 28:147, 148
 Diadem, remove the, 33:146
 Diaglott, Emphatic, 17:9; 25:117; 32:145
 Diagram, chart of ages etc. 16:40; coming, arrival, presence, 20:144; Nisan 14 and 15, 16:37; of best 50 Greek manuscripts of the New Testament, 30:43; of harvest, 30:85
 Diana and the silversmiths, 27:214; worship of, 30:208
 Diatheke (see also "testator"), 1:123
 Dictator, an ever living, 28:72
 Dictators, 8:161; 31:2
 Dictatorship in Germany, Adolph Hitler, 28:72; in Italy, Benito Mussolini, 28:72; the Russian, and new constitution, 28:70
 Die, and leave their wealth, all, 28:228; shall never, 21:217; when did Christ? 3:167; why did Christ? 30:20
 Differ, distinguish things that, 27:145
 Difference between recovery and reward, 30:120
 Difficulties encountered, 30:117; the, 29:89
 Dilemma, the governmental, 14:21; the world's, and God's remedy, 14:17
 Dilemmas, doctrinal, 14:31
 Diligence, giving all, add, 18:203; 32:192; giving all, subtract, 18:205
 Dillon, Dr. E. J., 31:1
 Diotrefes, 25:184
 Diplomacy and explorations, 28:120
 Disannulling the law, 10:93
 Disciple, to be a, 33:155
 Disciples scattered, 23:101
 Disciples' question, the (Matthew 24:3), 30:82; unfulfilled desire, the, 30:135
 Discipleship, 34:122; cost of, 20:118
 Discontent, 5:140
 Discoveries, geographical, 9:97; in Egypt, Mesopotamia, etc., 15:65
 Discussion, invitation to, 14:202
 Disease, new remedies for, 16:60
 Dishonesty, a big price for, 23:70
 Disobedience, children of, 21:276; the seriousness of, 28:194
 Disorderly, not walking, 21:189
 Dispensation of the fulness of times, 20:55; 30:68
 Dispensational changes, 25:83
 Distress, the divine remedy for present, 5:184
 Diversities of the divine wisdom, 30:45
 Dives and Lazarus, 1:42; 2:100
 Divination, and enchantments, 27:27; by a familiar spirit, 3:78; by clairvoyance, 3:122; by dreams, 3:174; by the oracle, 3:139; necromancy, etc., forbidden, 3:37
 Divine, estimation of culpability, 28:116; 30:152; power abundant, 31:134; providence, living creatures as representations of, 30:187; purpose, world perplexity and the, 26:21; time table, the, 26:121, 167; truth distorted and obliterated, 28:116; 30:152; will, the, 27:236; will, the rock of ages, the, 29:179
 Divisions, and heresies among you, 29:9; mark them that cause, 25:92
 Divorce, 25:120; 26:227; laws, modern, 11:157; rate, growing, 21:143
 Doctrine, how God's becomes ours, 25:179; of the Mass, 26:54
 SOUND: and honest conversation, 25:177, 193, 216, 225; called the faith, 25:184; encourages godliness, 25:226; how carried on from generation to generation, 25:183; in third generation, 25:183; meaning and importance of, 25:177; trinity contrary to, 25:186
 systematized in creeds, 25:185; test to try, 22:27; total depravity, 26:124; true, hidden by tradition, 25:178
 Doctrines, false, 31:5; false, and their effect, 29:53
 Dogma, new Roman Catholic, 5:81
 Dogs, beware of, 14:133; dumb, 14:134; without are, 32:169, 184, 185
 Doing the will of God, 30:264; 31:126
 Dominate, Papacy's efforts to, 30:246
 Dominion, Adam's, 31:33, 34; end of Gentile, 11:39, 15:172; first, 19:150; in the morning, 22:14; man's, 14:17; the people and the, 26:96; under Gentile, 31:73-76, 120; world wide, 23:7
 Donations, how divide our, between the spiritual work and assistance to the poor? 23:122
 Door, an open, 33:186; 35:251, 334; an open, Philadelphia and, 30:124; I am the, 1:84; 27:207; John the Baptist opens a, 27:205; open, 24:233; open today? is the, 29:54; to the Gentiles, 31:206
 Dorcas, 23:17
 Double, of Isaiah 40:2, 25:158; of Isaiah 61:7, 25:157; of Jeremiah 16:18, 25:156; of Zechariah 9:12, 23:9; 25:157
 Doubles, prophetic, 5:190; 25:156
 "Douglas Credit" adds 'perplexity', 27:147, 148
 Do you believe this? 4:75, 97
 Dove, symbol of a, 24:43
 Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan, and spiritualism, 11:130; 15:134; 17:123
 Dragon, and the beast, the, 30:241; binding the, 31:83; great red, 19:176; 30:239; 31:97, 99; shut up in abyss, 20:5; 33:150
 Drawing during the Kingdom Age, 27:227
 Drawn, by the father, 27:225; by the father or by the son? 1:52, 196; 13:88, 198; 23:39; 27:225; by the son, 27:225, 226; to the father, 27:255; to the son, how Israel was, 27:226
 Draws, how Jesus Christ, 27:226
 Dread, a dreary, 19:12, 66
 Dream, a remarkable, 26:26; Jacob's, 24:27; Joseph's, 24:28; Nebuchadnezzar's, 18:46; 21:79; 24:38; 26:88; 31:73; 32:109; Pharaoh's, 24:30
 Dreams, divination by, 3:174; Nebuchadnezzar's, of the great image, 6:29; of the tree, 10:65; value of prophetic, 32:110
 Drought, 22:100
 Droughts, 26:233
 Duality of principles in God, ancient heathen theory of, 5:26
 Dust to dust, 20:29
 Duties, how discharged? 30:150
 Duty, laid upon each, a, 30:268; our present, 21:200
 Dying daily, 8:189; will any escape, 10:118; 29:192
 Eagle, the lone, crying woe, 30:211; two wings of a great, given to the woman, 30:240
 Eagles, gathered as, 13:52
 Eagles' wings, bare you on, 35:250
 Ear for the spirit of God, the, 33:173
 Ears to hear, he that hath, 30:124
 Earth, a new, 31:40, 50, 116, 132, 193; 34:181; and heaven fled away, the, 31:164; and heavens, which are now, 28:50; as an everlasting home, 29:29; blessing for all the families of the, 27:119; center of, 17:165; creation of heaven and, 26:154; filling the, 35:210-212; for the children of men, the, 28:227; four corners of the, angels standing on, 30:201; gathering the kings of the, 30:10; meek shall inherit, 20:90; new, 18:206; 24:232; 25:4; new heavens and a new, 28:51; 30:11; power in heaven and, 32:125; 33:59; princes in all the, 30:121, 122; 31:139; promises concerning the, 30:8, 9; reserved unto fire, 20:80; rulers in all the, 32:191; shaking of, 24:231; shall not the judge of all the, do right, 28:26; shape of, 16:1; symbolic, 16:2; 18:127; the, and its future, 10:88; the heavens and the, which are now, 30:7; the new, 30:235; the rulership of, 5:114; third part of, 'burnt up,' 21:230; 30:209; to be inhabited, 26:30; to reign over all the, 35:215; vine of the (Rev. 14:17-20), 30:279; what population will the, sustain, 27:124; which is now, 25:2; will the, be burned up? 5:129; without form, and void, 26:155
 Earthly inheritance, promise of an, 32:164; ministry of Jesus Christ, the, 31:138; representative of kingdom rule, 31:42; to heavenly, changed from, 31:35, 86; 34:109
 Earthquake, a great, 30:228, 229; then the! 26:82; under sixth seal, 30:195; Uzziah's, 24:80
 Earthquakes in divers places, 22:204
 Ease, love of, tested, 25:245
 East, from the, 32:139; the Far, 24:197; the Near, 4:131
 Easter, 23:197; 25:66; and Passover dates, why the difference? 13:185; date for, 20:190; heathen festival, 12:133; Island, colossal structures in, 21:241; 26:179
 Eat, drink, and be merry, 24:118; what shall we, 10:1, 52
 Eating, and drinking unworthily, 19:198
 Ebal and Gerizim, 19:161
 Ebenezers, our, 24:201
 Ecclesiastes, book of, 35:301
 Ecclesiastical heavens darkened, 30:211
 Economics, 23:87
 Economy, a planned, 25:107
 Eddy, Mary Baker G., 15:115
 Eden, 19:21; darkness enters, 19:139; new garden of, 10:88; the cherubim guarding, 10:122; the command broken in, 27:38; the creation and, 35:209; the kingdom in, 6:17; the temptation in, 27:37; was there a law in, 27:37, 38
 Edification, pleasing unto, 5:62
 Edison the inventor, 32:48
 Edom, desolation of, 19:125
 Education, based on psychology, 9:112; for everyone, 9:178; mass, in China, 19:87; purpose of, 2:59; reform, 9:98; Roman Catholic, 27:147; sociological theory of, 9:179; the

- best, 34:150
 Edwards, Jonathan (1703-1758), sermons, 27:259, 260
 Egeiro, to "waken" or "rouse," 10:126; 34:6
 Egersis, "resurrection," 10:126; 34:7
 Egypt, altar and pillar in, 26:186; and Assyria blessed, 18:11; and Assyria, the highway between, 26:195; anniversary of deliverance from, 16:181; bondage in, 17:62, 75; burden of, 18:3; called out of, 19:3; Christ called out of, 14:145; cruel bondage in, 27:176; God's visitations upon Assyria, and Babylon, 26:181; great pyramid of, 26:171; Israel's rapid multiplication in, 25:129; its people and its gods, 26:179; my people, 18:1; 26:195; plagues in, 15:207; records of conquerors of, 14:130; signs and wonders in, 18:1; 20:26; 26:180; slaves in, 29:155; smiting and healing, 18:9; 26:194; 1,000,000 Bedouins on oases, 27:217
 Egyptian, bull and the golden calf, the, 26:177; excavations, 4:110; 18:102; 26:175; obelisks in Rome, 26:173
 Egyptians shall know the Lord, 18:8; 26:192
 Ekklesia, the, 17:5; 22:38
 Elder asks John a question, an, 30:205; answers his own question, the, 30:205
 Elders, four and twenty, 24:71; symbolise, what, 30:206; that rule well, 30:186, 261
 Eldership, the, 15:99
 Elect, avenging the, 2:168; gathering together his, 9:106; 13:36; 23:225; 24:63; 29:74; 30:165, 166; 34:180; God's purpose in the, 26:46; how Israel was, 21:106; seal of, 21:107; the, 16:151; 21:106; the chosen, the, 29:43
 Elect's sake, for the, 19:37
 Election, 5:4; and obedience, 15:83; in Old Testament times, 12:103; 15:208; make sure, 16:151; of grace, the remnant and the, 26:49; principle of, or selection, 26:47; softening and hardening, 26:47, 48
 Elections, are God's arbitrary, 15:84, 85, 208; Australian, 2:31
 Electricity, what is? 14:7
 Elements of an order of things, 30:8
 Elevator, the, 9:146
 Elias, which was to come, 22:159
 Elijah, and Elisha, and the priests of Baal, 28:36; and the prophets of Baal, 29:164; at the transfiguration, 1:41; 14:33; 21:72; in spirit and power of, 23:32; 24:136; Moses and, at the transfiguration, 30:77; sent before that day, 24:15; taken up to heaven, 1:41; 21:72; 30:78; to what heaven taken? 26:30; translated, 12:28; 14:33
 Elisha, Elijah, and the priests of Baal, 28:36; protected by God's army, 22:117
 Elliot, Dr., Interpretations of, 30:209
 Emblem of war, the horse an, 26:6
 Emblems, bread and wine are, 26:44; 27:242; the memorial, 26:251
 Emek, the, 21:202
 Emotionalism, 8:80, 154; 24:139
 Emphatic Diaglott, unreliability of, 29:102, 103
 Empire, fifth universal, to be established, 11:42; 15:174; 24:39; 32:110; universal dilemma of, 14:25
 Empires, central, 31:2; five great, 23:57; five universal, 6:29; 26:87; four universal, 11:39; 13:123; 14:26; 17:171; the universal, 13:123; 14:26; why called universal, 26:92
 Enchantments and divination, 27:27
 Encouragement, 28:209; to study, 30:2
 Encouraging, and uplifting, 29:15; words (see also Far and Near), 26:18, 238, 276; 27:218, 265; 29:217, 232
 End, destroy it unto the, 30:138; of the age, the harvest, 30:278; of the law, Christ the, 29:172; signs of the, 18:208; 27:144; 30:126; the, 11:127; then cometh the, 25:20; 26:113; 27:65; time of the, 25:170; 1260 days, 29:53; 30:225-227, 238, 239, 242-244, 274, 284, 310
 Endor, Saul and the witch of, 12:29; 14:34; 15:133
 Endure hardness, 32:171; how to, 31:36
 Endured by Paul, perils, 31:36
 Enduring, patiently and rejoicing, 33:173; the cross, 31:25-27; triumph of the cross, the, 27:61
 Enemies, active in the church, 23:174; dealings with, 21:221; flesh and blood, 23:170; God's, 14:14, 57; God's, are ours, 21:222; God's dealing with incorrigible, 29:117; how much God loves his, 29:116; love your, 26:228; made Christ's footstool, 13:43; of the cross, 21:223; reconciled while we were, 29:32; recovery from powerful, 30:107; rule thou in the midst of thine, 27:49; the, to be fought, 8:136; to fight, 23:168; while we were yet, 20:198
 Enemy, death the last, 31:34; death the, of Jesus Christ, 30:109; God as an, 29:19; intruder, enter the, 29:19; of God, friend of the world, 29:47; of God, how to become an, 29:44; recognizing the, 20:197; the, 26:175; the last, destroyed, 27:65; who he is, 23:169
 Engineering, wonders of mechanical, 4:110; 26:175
 Engineers, ancient, an amazing work of, 26:178
 England, reform in, 9:46
 Enlighten every man, the light to, 31:60; 35:215, 216
 Enlightened, all men to be, 4:40; if once, and received the spirit, 29:45, 46; must shine, 22:180; must watch and pray, 22:181; the dead to be, 32:156; when shall all men be, 10:115; 29:189
 Enlightening every man, 27:60; 29:189
 Enlightenment, a two-fold, 34:149-151; and its associated opportunities, 29:91; and opportunity, 27:60; 28:23; benefit of, 32:157; brings responsibility, 28:113; 29:188; 34:85; during the thousand years, 29:117; falling away after, 27:105; 35:310; implies resurrection, 19:190; its associated opportunities, 29:91; necessary, 21:183; 22:26; responsibility according to, 28:113; 30:149; thousand years reign of, 29:50; time, ways and means, 29:41
 Enmity with God, friendship of the world, 33:26
 Enoch, 31:22; 35:197; his faith, 13:61; translated, 1:42; 12:28; 13:61; 14:33; 21:72; 26:30; 30:78
 Enriched in everything, 32:22
 Ensamples, 30:256; things done as, 30:256
 Ensign, lifted up as an, 23:13
 Entanglements, avoiding, 5:142; on the Christian's path, 32:171, 173
 Enter, a rich man shall hardly, 21:110
 Enticements, Satan's, 25:203
 Entrance, an abundant, 7:141, 151; 18:14
 Entry, the triumphal, 19:34; 26:107; 27:23; 29:168; 31:24
 Envy, evil effect of, 25:207
 Ephesians, Paul visits the, 27:142
 Ephesus, meeting the elders of, 28:62; the message to, 33:172
 Ephraim and Manasseh, 20:132
 Epicureans, the, 27:10
 Epiphaneia, 13:91
 Episcopate, the historic, 12:59
 Equal, Lord Jesus not, with God, 31:44; unto the angels, 31:9
 Equipment for war, the Christian's, 27:183
 Era, basis of new, 25:12; glories of new, 25:16; necessary preliminaries to new, 25:6; of enlightenment and opportunity, an, 27:60; the new, 11:109; 25:1; 31:129
 Erasmus, 21:264; 25:115
 Erchomai, 30:166
 Error, an ancient, still believed, 10:72; crept in, how the, 29:79; freedom from, 28:237; 33:161
 Errors, refuted, three, 30:226; why they persist, 14:101, 138
 Erskine, Ralph, "Gospel Sonnets," 27:259
 Esau, and the birthright, 13:142; 19:125; the perfidy of, 26:32
 Escape, dying? will any, 29:192; from suffering, 33:129; is there any possible, 29:94; way of, 29:29; 30:257; way of (Zechariah 14), 24:79
 Essenes, 15:179; 23:78
 Estates, angelic and human, 18:132
 Eternal, 14:189; fire, 28:27; life, when? where? how? 28:223, 225; meaning of, fire, 29:80; misery, creeds teaching, 27:263; redemption, 27:62; torment, 31:5, 155; 35:317; torment, is it taught in the Bible, 30:34; torment, still believed in? is, 28:240; vengeance of, fire, 28:110
 Eternity, time and, 14:134
 Ethiopia, divulges its secrets, 14:129; man from, 23:132
 Ethiopian, the, willing to be taught, 30:258
 Etna eruption, 20:173
 Eucharist, when first termed a sacrifice of Christ's body and blood, 11:101
 Eucharistic Congresses, 28:126; 31:3
 Euphrates, drying up of, 30:285; the great river, a symbol, 7:170; 10:85; 30:214
 Europe calling for help, 26:159
 Eusebius and creed of Caesarea, 27:109
 Evangelists, of today, popular, 27:261; on "hell," torment, etc., 27:261; on the great reformation, 29:54
 Evangelizing the whole world, 26:112
 Eve, as the serpent beguiled, 12:66; 15:76; 28:150; could she have resisted temptation? 9:73; curse on, 15:77; promise to, 21:4; 25:23; 30:4; repentant, 15:79
 Evening, and morning, 18:197; when was the, Passover lamb killed? 29:212
 Everlasting, and eternal, 22:14, 141; and eternal, meaning of, 29:82; covenant, the, 30:49; destruction of wilful sinners, 29:207; father, the, 27:32; 30:25, 169; from, 19:151; goings forth, 5:161; home, the earth as an, 26:29; life, hath, 34:44; life, how to obtain, 28:225; life, new covenant blessings include, 26:37; punishment, 1:45; 30:81; the way to, 31:143; to everlasting, 24:250
 Evidences, Christian, 4:7, 106, 160; 5:44, 99, 147, 163, 177, 194; 6:55, 70, 85, 133, 180; internal, 5:147; summary of external, 5:99
 Evil, calamities, and pain, why allowed, 30:88; deliver us from, 25:41; does God create? 16:38; does it always mean sin? 5:27; God's hatred of, 24:163; God's holiness while allowing, 10:160; in a city, 30:89; 31:11; is God responsible for? 19:106; is it a principle? 5:24; moral, 21:83; no future to the, 10:201; of purer eyes than to behold, 20:10; one, the, 28:155; physical, 21:83; resist not, 21:176; spirits cast out, 31:32; spirits, power of the, 33:123; why God allows, 16:38; 21:81
 Evolution theory, 16:20; 21:40; 22:185; 25:186; 30:44
 Exact knowledge of the truth, 26:63; 29:41
 Examine himself, let a man, 29:216
 Example, set in the life of Messiah, prophecies concerning, 4:22; the Lord's (1 Pet. 2:19-24), 30:259
 Examples of important small words, 29:1-5
 Exarchate of Ravenna, 30:296
 Excavations, Egyptian, 26:175
 Excuses, for not believing, 28:188, 189; for not following, 28:187
 Exiled from the land, 31:74
 Exiles, returned, became a blessing, 22:151
 Exodus, period from covenant to, 25:125
 Expectation waits for, 23:49
 Expects of us, what God, 27:55
 Experience, learning by, 15:164
 Experiment in Alberta, the, 27:147
 Exploration, diplomacy and, 28:120
 Extent of God's grace, the, 29:225
 Extermination, why the order of, 27:178
 Eye, an, for an eye, 21:173; every, shall see him, 16:168; 23:51, 120; ointment, the precious, 27:149; opener to Protestants, 26:118, 119; plucking out the, 21:141; the single, 26:246
 Eyes, as a flame of fire, 31:66; lift up your, and look, 22:3; of the Lord, running to and fro, 22:70; seven, 19:179; 34:177, 178; 35:259; to open their, 29:40
 Eyesalve (see also Laodicea), 27:149
 Eyewitnesses, testimony of, 29:34
 Ezekiel, and Daniel, 28:37; and the desolation, 26:9, 12, 14; Jeremiah and, were priests, 29:184
 Ezekiel's vision, at Chebar, 26:3; of the cherubim, 10:97, 119; of the temple, 10:129; 32:83-98
 Ezra, the prophet, 26:9; the return under, 6:91
 Face of Jesus, the light in the, 29:40
 Facts, and prophecy, historical, 28:145; concerning the great pyramid, 26:171; conquer subtleties, 25:211

Faculties of the mind, other, 31:17
 Faculty of hope, the natural, 31:17
 Failed, again Satan had, 29:22
 Failure, a gigantic, 18:211; another big, 28:215
 Failures, to watch, notable, 30:251; when tempting Christ, Satan's, 27:23
 Faith, 13:59; 25:34; 28:29; 32:174; a good report through, 33:132; 34:76; a pre-requisite to receiving, 4:129; Abraham the exemplar of, 28:27; add fortitude, to, 30:94; add to your, 30:94; 32:17; an operation of mind and will, 34:39; and credulity, 4:8; and true peace, 32:5; and works, 25:221; as a system of belief, 27:128; 33:36; as belief, 31:28; 34:38; as doctrine, the, 34:30; author of our, 22:19; Christ dwell in your hearts by, 29:177; counted for righteousness, 21:4; 25:25, 227; 30:4; 31:153; defenders of the, 23:206; demonstration of, 26:252; departure from the, 22:20; during the Jewish Age, 30:103; 32:80; earnestly contend for the, 30:266, 268; expressed in words, 25:184; Greek orthodox, 26:163; how it conquers, 8:146; in the promises, 2:9; increase our, 20:164; is it the gift of God? 8:49; 13:146; justification by, 22:41, 57; 23:40; 29:108; justified by, 34:138, 168; kept the, I have, 27:129; kingdoms subdued through, 23:209; necessary to salvation, 33:43; necessity of, 15:36; of the patriarchs, the, 32:189; one, 20:69; 22:19; 35:295; power of, 20:23; praying in, 34:40; repentance and, 31:35; righteous by the law or by, 29:173; saving, 17:142; shield of, 23:173; special promises and obedient, 29:24; superadd to your, 21:86; that removes mountains, 19:68
 THE: ancients and their overcoming, 28:222; author of our, 31:28, 29; battle ground of, 8:135; believer's, 27:220; finisher of our, 31:31-33; fruit, 27:222; good fight of, distinguished from other fights, 8:133; 32:173; imparted, 27:220; obedience of, 32:4; once delivered, 15:19; 30:267; praying, 27:221; righteousness which is of, 26:49; shield of, 27:184; 33:25; unbelievers', 27:219
 unity of the, 25:184; 27:128; victories of, 28:221, 223; what is? 3:121; 33:36, 37; what to add to, 7:145
 Faithful, and just to, 25:61; God, a, 31:182; in the ancient times, the, 26:271; let us be, 28:117; 30:153; rewards for the, 29:20
 Faithfulness, God's, 28:29; God's, exhibited by his dealings with men, 22:199; God's, in blessing as promised, 22:212; God's, in meeting our needs, 22:212; God's, in pouring out his spirit, 22:212
 Faiths, Congress of, in London, 28:75; the five, 8:104; 27:219
 Fakir, 15:186, 188, 208
 Fall, Adam's, upward or downward? 16:20; into sin, 19:21; 25:23; 30:3, 4; of Assyria, the, 26:8; the doctrine of the, 12:73
 Fallacy of the so-called "lunar year," 32:131; 34:14
 Falling away, a great, 33:173; away after enlightenment, 5:58; 27:105; away first, 20:142; 22:40; 23:146; stars of 1833; 28:131
 False, accusations, 28:216; Christ's triumph over, prophet, 27:49; doctrines and their effects, 29:53; Gods multiply, 29:163; Gods, worship of, 35:326; prophet, a lying spirit and a, 28:176; prophet, the, 27:51-53; 30:287; 31:82, 83, 97, 98, 117; prophets, inspiration of the, whence came the, 28:176, 177; teachers bring in heresies, 29:7; teaching and worldliness, 32:113; teaching and worship, 33:174; theories disproved, 31:34; watchmen, 30:253
 Families, blessing of all the, 30:19; blessing for all the, 27:119; the, apart, 23:109
 Family, at Jerusalem, 23:99; God's, 27:245; our interest in the, 23:223; sons in the divine, 30:259; the father and his, 30:172
 Famine conditions, 21:190; great, 24:169
 Fancies, chronological, the grand gallery and, 26:199; crop of new, 26:200; great pyramid, 26:197; great pyramid, easily altered, 26:202; in measurements, 26:199
 Far and near, from, 17:173; 26:104, 134, 238, 276; 27:82, 148, 249; 28:76, 209, 239; 29:55, 84, 103, 119, 134, 217, 232; 30:179, 198

Farel, 26:266; 29:53
 Farewell, let me first say, 28:188
 Farthing, the uttermost, 4:47
 Fascism, 25:108
 Fast, did ye, unto me? 22:132
 Fasting, prayer and, 26:242
 Father, an advocate with the, 30:110; and his family, the, 30:172; and son, not equal, 22:28; Christ's relation to, 19:52; drawn by the, or by the son, 27:225; drawn to the, 27:225; God revealed as, 19:28; he that hath seen me hath seen the, 21:297; himself loveth you, 1:57; in heaven, 27:99; 30:169, 173; Jesus revealed the, 18:55; joy to honour and please the, 31:25; kingdom delivered up to the, 15:204; looking to the, 31:27; one God and, 15:22; one in mind, 22:29; our, doubtless thou art, 22:142; our, which art in heaven, 22:143; pitieth his children, like as a, 30:169; son, and holy spirit, oneness of, 5:75; 22:28; supremacy of, 25:77; the everlasting, 5:161; 30:25, 169; the son, with the, in glory, 27:38; the son and, two distinct persons, 22:28
 Father's hand, the, 27:211; household, the, 27:245
 Fatherhood of God, 5:40
 Fathers, following their, 22:13; thy, thy children, 21:43; 30:47
 Fatigue, an eternity without, 14:116
 Fear, a false doctrine of, 35:317-320; and apprehension, 31:19; men's hearts failing for, 22:150; of God, the, 27:147; of the Lord, 24:171; 25:204; therefore will not we, 6:141; why should I? 22:12; yet will not we, 23:141
 Feast, in the upper room, 28:6; of booths, the, 29:211; of fat things, a (Isa. 25:6-9), 21:29; 22:217; 29:112; 30:32, 33; of weeks, the, or Pentecost (Fiftieth), 29:211; wedding, parable of, 24:46
 Feasting on the sabbath, 35:201
 Federation, 22:17; the Protestant, 9:124
 Feed, my lambs, 30:260, 261; the flock of God, 27:213
 Feeding, present day multitudes, 27:254; the multitude in the future, 27:254; the multitudes, 27:251
 Feet, beautiful, 23:173; his, on Mount of Olives, 24:78; shod for peace, 23:172; washing, 5:176
 Fellow, heirs, 27:45; heirs, Gentiles, one fellowship, 35:295; the man that is my, 23:116
 Fellowship, 27:191; 35:331; and service, 16:128; in glory, 35:333; in service, 35:333; in suffering, 35:331; in the afflictions of Christ, 35:332; in the gospel, 32:23; in the holy spirit, 35:332; of his son, 27:189; of his sufferings, 13:48; 14:12, 65; 31:124, 127, 187; true, 32:21; with God, 35:331
 Feudal lord, Pope as, 27:237
 Feudalism and serfdom, 30:224
 Few, and the many, the, 1:65; 8:1; 16:44; 17:177; 25:241; chosen, 14:155; find it, 26:263; why so, 6:188
 Field, the, is the world, 6:101, 112, 130, 151, 164, 197; 7:56, 85, 157, 181, 201; 8:53, 76, 98, 161; 9:12, 75, 120, 149; 10:76, 92, 172, 189, 210; 11:71, 84, 107, 140, 161, 206; 12:8, 61, 69, 117; 13:33, 65, 123, 161, 180, 201; 14:6, 51, 99, 136, 157, 196; 15:63, 126, 163; 21:241; 22:99, 116, 121, 149, 169, 209; 23:81, 136, 158, 177; 24:117, 143, 197, 219, 237; 25:105, 169, 209, 236; 26:129, 160, 233, 265; 27:131, 143, 162, 217, 230; 28:11, 70, 107, 126, 195; 29:66, 199, 231
 Fiery flying serpent, the, 26:13
 Fig tree, every man under own, 15:204; parable of, 13:37; the, 2:172; 5:93
 Fight, our, to the glory of God, 23:225; Peter's great, 34:23, 24; the good fight, 12:5; 27:183; 28:201
 Fighting, against God, 34:28; Judaizing teachers, 34:22; the priests of Jupiter, 34:24-26
 Figs, two baskets of, 24:36
 Figurative language explained, 29:96; 33:84-87
 Figures, of human relationship, 27:72; of speech, ancient and modern, 27:69
 Fili dei vicariva, 30:247
 Filipinos, 18:181

Filling up that which is behind, 31:188
 Filthy, does God want people to continue, 29:194; still, 19:113; still, holy still or, 29:193
 Finality, how to reach, 27:13
 Finger on the spot, the, 29:200
 Fine linen, arrayed in, 29:185
 Finisher of our faith, the, 31:31-33
 Fire, a great noise, elements melt, 28:50; a lake of, 4:83; 16:35; 20:115; and brimstone, 21:118; as a symbol, 7:201; 29:12; as a symbol of trouble and destruction, 30:8, 9; baptism of, 21:231; baptized with, 32:10; breast-plate of, 30:220; called down from heaven, 22:43; cast into the earth, 24:190; coals of, on head, 21:174; come down from heaven, making, 27:51; eternal, 28:27; eternal, vengeance of, 22:139; everlasting (see Gehenna), 4:83; 15:203; 22:31; from heaven, 12:41; 26:273; 32:7; gehenna, 26:225; hail and, 30:110; heaven and earth reserved unto, 11:110; hell, 22:32; lake of, 14:40; 21:127; 22:139; 24:249; 25:80; making, come down from heaven, 12:1; meaning of lake of fire, 29:81; miracle, objection of, 30:245; of a great time of trouble, 30:8; of God's jealousy, 20:76; of his jealousy, land devoured by, 34:71; on Sinai, 31:116; our God is a consuming, 10:101; 21:275; out of heaven, 31:115; refiner's, 24:159; reserved unto, 21:8; 25:3; 30:8; 31:131; smoke, brimstone, 30:220; symbol of trouble and destruction, 30:8, 9; symbolic, 18:127; 20:80, 114; the lake of, 29:206; 31:82, 83, 117; 32:64; 33:108; 34:163; the lake of, meaning of, 29:81; the worm and the, 25:30; 31:158; unquenchable, 21:269; 25:80; 29:65; vengeance of eternal, 29:80
 Fires, unquenched, 6:57; 32:62-65
 First, advent, Jesus as judge at, 28:38; born from the dead, 31:8; fruits, a kind of, 13:157; fruits, Christ as, 27:70; fruits unto God, 30:248; the dead in Christ shall rise, 28:53, 100; 30:87, 145
 Firstborn, among many brethren, 27:32; from the dead, the beginning, 27:112; of all creation, the, 29:222; 31:24; 32:54; 33:45
 Fishermen and their nets, 28:207
 Fishers of men, 20:127
 Five universal empires, 6:29
 Flame of fire, a, 31:66
 Flax, the smoking, 3:63
 Flesh, also shall rest in hope, my, 29:124; and blood and the kingdom, 27:71; and blood cannot inherit kingdom, 24:166; and blood or flesh and bones, 20:52; and bones, can they inherit kingdom? 24:166; and spirit distinct, 19:39, 64; and spirit, the difference between, 27:33, 71; and the spirit, the, 30:118; born of the, 29:123; Christ not known according to the, 29:122; destroyed, spirit saved, 17:183; destruction of, that spirit may be saved, 1:71; 8:6; 25:247; did Christ have sinful, no! 29:149; eat his, 12:32; Jesus Christ came in the, 15:147; kinds of, 18:124; made, 12:93; pour out my spirit upon all, 31:69; see corruption, nor did his, 29:121-123; specifically given for food, 10:2; the days of his, 29:121; 31:39; the law covenant weak through the, 30:62; the likeness of sinful, 7:121; 28:166; weariness of, 30:262; works of, 18:190; 29:7
 Flock, a little, 7:129; 11:139; 25:241; principal of the, 23:71
 Flocks, watching their, 30:253
 Flood, material proof of, 23:24; new order after, 19:141; Noah and the, 26:22; 29:21; Noah's, an established fact, 22:149; prevention, 19:102; real historical event, 28:25; the, 11:110; 14:20; 33:129; 35:211, 212; worship before the, 29:162
 Fold, one, 19:45; 22:47; the new, 27:206; the sheep, 27:205
 Follow, his steps, 28:217; me, calling the twelve, 28:183; me, come, 19:126; 28:179, 200, 217; 34:39; the lamb, 31:36
 Followers, rewards for, 28:223
 Following, excuses for not, 28:187; Jesus and the high calling, 28:202; Jesus means obeying the gospel, 28:189
 Food, in the word, 13:51; shortage, 9:150; values, 4:132
 Fool, the rich, 2:170; thou, 20:168

- Fools for Christ's sake, 20:210
 For, 17:114; on behalf of, 29:3
 For ever and ever, 31:117; he shall reign, 30:233
 Forbearance and longsuffering, God's, 28:27
 Force, atomic, 11:208; and freedom, 10:212;
 God's mercy an active, 29:20; how Abraham
 used, 27:174; how men used, in patriarchal
 times, 27:174; its necessity, 20:17; Jacob's
 manner of using, 27:175; ruling principle be-
 tween governments, 21:242
 Forehead, marks in the, 30:276; sealed in the,
 28:197
 Foreheads, names on, 21:278; sealed in, 25:243
 Foreign relations, the study of, 33:14, 15
 Foreknowledge, a proof of divinity, 5:3; and fore-
 ordination, difference between, 22:94; God's,
 14:193; 15:83; 22:45; 23:220; not foreordina-
 tion, 15:84
 Foreordained, the Lamb, 33:167
 Foreordination, 14:194
 Forerunner, certifying the leader's identity, a,
 28:181; Christ as, 12:114; 13:115; John as,
 13:115; of the deliverer, the, 31:24
 Foretelling the future, 24:38; 34:185
 Forget, God can, 14:195
 Forgetting and remembering, 17:49
 Forgive, and be forgiven, 26:244; if he repent,
 18:71
 Forgiven, present sins, 30:64
 Forgiveness, 14:72; 23:24; and reckoned right-
 eousness, 22:63; 33:55, 71; and reconcilia-
 tion, 34:68; confession necessary to, 20:214;
 daily, 22:65; healing and, 28:186; mercy and,
 4:91; 9:157; 33:20; necessary, 24:209; of
 sins, 32:43; 35:308; of sins and baptism,
 28:10; of sins and the kingdom, 28:41; of sins,
 how obtained, 27:103; on repentance,
 27:177; seventy times seven, 11:47; 15:13;
 34:172; through Jesus Christ, 34:50; under
 new covenant, 26:40
 Forgiving, 12:107; and healing, 20:190; sins,
 30:237
 Fornication, spiritual, 23:63
 Fortitude, add knowledge to, 21:86; 30:94; to
 faith add, 30:94; virtue, 32:174
 Forty and two months, when began, 30:225
 Fought for Israel only, 27:180
 Foundation, before the, of the world, 23:220;
 built upon the, 29:179; of the apostles and
 prophets, the, 29:179; of the world, chosen
 before the, 32:77; that is laid, the, 29:179; the
 apostles in the, 29:179; 33:41, 42; the
 prophets in the, 29:180; the true, 33:40, 41
 Foundations, twelve, 32:3
 Founding of this journal, occasion of, 29:9
 Fountain, for the thirsty, the, 31:195; opened,
 23:110
 Fountains of the great deep, the rivers and, of
 waters, 30:210
 Four, and twenty elders, the, 30:186; great
 world powers, 26:88; quarters of the earth,
 the, 27:55; signs of our times, the, 27:231
 Fox, tell that (Luke 13), 28:65
 Framed together fitly, 29:181
 France, a dark view of, 1:59; dominating Eu-
 rope, 14:158; first to oppose the Papacy,
 30:297; the evangelisation of, 2:141
 Franklin, Benjamin, 31:115
 Frederick II, 22:41
 Free, if the son shall make you, 14:48; 28:236;
 33:142; the Son makes, 10:212
 Freedom, a glorious, 32:148; force and, 10:212;
 from error, 28:237; 33:161; from the bonds of
 superstition, 28:237; 33:161; from the old
 man and hurtful associations, 28:237;
 33:142; prohibition and, 10:211
 French Revolution (1789-93), 26:68, 201;
 30:195, 283, 297
 Freudianism, 21:195
 Friend, a mutual, 15:67; at midnight, the,
 2:169; of God, the, 29:43; of the world, the
 enemy of God, 29:47; the bridegroom's, and
 his mission, 27:72, 73
 Friends, ye are my, if, 29:43
 Friendship, of God, the, 29:18; of the world, en-
 mity with God, 33:26; reciprocal, 29:42;
 tested, 29:43, 44; the meaning of, 29:43
 Frogs, meaning of symbol, 30:286; plague of,
 15:207
 From, far and near, 21:137, 184, 205, 218;
 22:126; 23:65; 24:98, 113, 147; 25:100, 117,
 144, 159, 174
 From henceforth (Rev. 14:13), 30:87; 277; when
 is, 29:130, 131
 Fruit, bearing an individual responsibility,
 25:201; bearing in the one true vine, 31:218;
 of the spirit, 21:280; 30:93; 31:215; summer
 vision of, 24:36
 Fruitful, 22:183
 Fruits, by their, know them, 26:257; in season,
 4:60; various, 25:201
 Fulfilled, that it might be, 27:247; till all be,
 28:222
 Fulfilment, a wonderful, 29:174
 Fulness, of Christ, the stature of the, 31:31; of
 the Gentiles, the, 10:60; of the time, 14:42
 Function of the throne, the primary, 27:59
 Fundamentalism, 16:59, 85; 23:214; to fight,
 19:103
 Fundamentalists, a question for, 16:90; belief,
 28:88; the, 14:160
 Fundamentals of the faith, 15:19
 Furnace, in the fiery, 10:49; 31:76; 33:134; the
 iron, 18:127
 Furlongs, a thousand and six hundred, 11:189;
 or miles? 29:99; 1600 (see stadion), 30:279
 Furnace, the iron, 14:24
 Future, foretold, 19:1; will there be a Gog in the,
 26:16
 Futurist interpretation, the so called, 30:240
 Gain, worldly, 27:4
 Gainsayers in Apostolic days, 2:72
 Gainsaying of Korah, the, 2:70
 Gallo, the Roman pro-counsel, 27:126
 Gallery, the grand, and chronological fancies,
 26:199
 Garment, priest's, 24:126; wedding, parable of,
 24:46
 Garments, filthy, Joshua in, 21:248; wash their,
 32:168, 183
 Gas, manufacture and appliances, 9:115, 131
 Gate, the strait, and the wide gate, 26:261
 Gates, enter in through the, 32:168, 183;
 twelve, 32:3
 Gathered, before him, all nations, 27:60; under
 him, all things, 30:130
 Gathering, a wonderful, 26:61; and the barn,
 24:188; our, unto Him, 3:97; the church,
 26:60; the elect, 29:74; 30:165, 166; the good
 angels, 26:64; the kings, 26:76; the kings of
 the earth, 30:10; the masses, 30:10; together
 in one all things in Christ, 26:60, 63; together,
 our, unto him, 3:97; under Christ, 14:42; un-
 der him the things in heaven, 26:63
 Gatherings, regular, 24:215
 Gehenna, fire, 1:36; 2:114; 5:110; 6:58, 8:28;
 10:37; 14:40; 16:30; 18:65; 19:32; 20:30;
 21:68, 127, 269; 22:32, 139; 25:48, 79;
 26:225; 29:11, 13; a, coming down, 25:84;
 difference between hell and, 11:32; 14:39;
 33:106, 107; hades and, 30:113; how can ye
 escape? 24:164; sheol, hades, hell, 30:73;
 twofold more the child of, 5:82; what is?
 32:64; wilful sin and, 33:67; 35:318
 Genealogies, 25:130
 Genealogy of Christ, 15:25
 Generation, fourth (Gen. 15:16), 25:129; re-
 quired of one, 29:82; this, shall not pass,
 10:93; 13:37; 22:195; 24:83; 29:131; 30:14;
 this, when did it begin, 28:133, 134; 30:159
 Genesis, alleged "myths" of, 6:65; Christ's wit-
 ness to, 19:22; message, is the, reliable,
 4:136; New Testament endorsement of, 6:67;
 witnesses to the truth of, 4:137
 Gentle, convert, first, 24:176; dominion,
 10:22; 15:171; 31:73-76, 212; dominion, end
 of, 11:39; 15:173; powers still in power,
 26:201; rule, the end of, 7:78; times, 10:60
 Gentiles, a menace, the, 29:27; baptized,
 29:175, 176; blessing extended to, 21:93; call
 to the, 33:153, 154; despised, 26:207; dis-
 tinguished from Jews, 26:122, 123; door to
 the, 31:206; fellow heirs, 20:69; gospel to,
 19:187; how have they responded, 28:189;
 Jesus Christ preached unto, 22:75; light for
 the, 25:208; light to the, 32:43; outpouring of
 the spirit upon, 29:175; Paul and Barnabas
 turn to, 25:206; Paul's mission to, 21:178;
 Peter opening the door to, 13:134; prophecies
 against, 23:5; prophecies concerning,
 31:181; taking out from the, 29:37; times of
 the, 11:40; 13:97; 19:201; 25:141; 28:130;
 30:154, 155; 35:217-221; trodden down of,
 17:72; 19:203; 22:164; visiting the, to take
 out a people, 11:70; 16:27
 German, publishing fund, 24:19, 113, 154;
 scare, the, 1:18; work, start of, 23:124
 Germans leaving the state church, 1:2
 Germany, dictatorship in Italy and, 28:72;
 Jesuits in, 4:193
 Gethsemane, in, 22:110
 Ghost, gave up the, 20:40; giving up the, 29:71;
 35:238, 239; holy (see Holy spirit)
 Gibbon, "Decline and Fall," 30:213
 Gideon's band, 1:69; 8:4; 17:181; 25:245
 Gift, a, from the father, 25:190; at the altar,
 20:212; every good and perfect, 32:32, 47;
 free, and many offences, 22:66; God's un-
 speakable, 32:127; of his son, the good,
 26:259; 32:32; of sonship, the, 26:259; of the
 Holy Spirit, the, 26:259; tasting the heavenly,
 21:274; that is in thee, the, 26:158; the free,
 and many offences, 33:58
 Gifts, and calling of God, 28:202; conferring of
 the, 31:31; of God to the church, 25:183; of
 the spirit, the, 4:168; 13:82; 30:53; 34:145,
 146; of the spirit, to aid his people, 28:219;
 power to confer these, 30:53; special, 33:23;
 suitable holiday, 4:146; under new covenant,
 20:213; unto men, 4:117; voluntary, 21:214;
 were allotted? How the, 29:115; worship and,
 32:140
 Gifts miraculous, exercised in meetings of
 church, 22:145; of Holy Spirit, how imparted,
 22:145
 Girdle, of truth, the, 33:25; the, 23:171
 Give, till it hurts, 18:201; till you feel satisfied!
 23:124; to him that asketh thee, 21:188
 Given, to him that hath shall be, 24:252
 Giver, the hilarious, 17:94; 31:57
 Giving, 12:107; an account, 30:261; Christian,
 8:79; 17:91, 108; 31:53; systematic, 17:93;
 up the ghost, 29:71
 Glad tidings, God's, 19:67
 Gladness for upright in heart, 23:175
 Glasgow, Rev. James, D.D., on Rev. 20:5, 13:105;
 21:269
 Glass, sea of, 24:71
 Glorified together, 16:56; 31:189
 Glorify thou me, 31:38
 Glory, and virtue, called to, 32:191; bring many
 sons unto, 30:266; 31:35; Christ's prehuman,
 29:223; 33:99; coming in his, 27:59; eat and
 drink to his, 23:224; fellowship in, 35:333;
 God gave Jesus, 22:160; he shall bear the,
 23:14; honour and incorruptibility, 28:205;
 hope of, 17:156; 21:47; I had with thee, the,
 33:66; Jesus Christ received up into, 22:75;
 joint heirs of, 30:303; king of, 16:1; man-
 ifested in, 32:192; of God, the vision of the,
 30:186; oneness of, 27:212; our Lord left,
 19:63; the hope of, 29:177; 30:51; to be re-
 vealed, 23:50; to God be the, 29:205; 32:13; to
 God, four living creatures give, 30:187; vision
 of divine, 24:71; with the father in, 27:18
 Go ye into all the world, 34:148, 149
 Goat, Lord's, 20:152
 Goats presented, two, 30:56
 God, a faithful, 31:179; a holy, 29:162; a
 strange, 7:68; 24:107, 126; alienation from,
 23:60; alive to, 21:145; all in all, 15:204;
 29:185; 31:43-45, 148; all to the glory of,
 23:222; and father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
 22:106; and mammon, serving, 5:115; and
 men's hearts, 3:118; and the heavens,
 31:12-14; as an enemy, 29:19; as historian,
 22:130; as king of Israel, 15:86; be the glory,
 to, 29:205; building his own temple, 29:178;
 can men see? 19:64; children of, 25:202; com-
 mands from his heaven, 31:115; did beseech
 by us, as though, 29:52; doing his will,
 30:264, 265; existence of, 22:185; 25:35; ex-
 pects of us, what, 27:55; family of, 23:223;
 finger of, 19:155; foreknowledge of, 23:220;
 fought for Israel only, 27:180; gives the revela-
 tion to Jesus Christ, 30:185; glorified in Is-
 rael, 26:15; good providence of, 25:213; how
 Moses saw, 6:148; image of, 21:257; in the fear
 of, 25:204; in, we trust, 25:205; is he good?

- 16:38; is light, 17:17; is love, 35:313; is righteous, holy, good, 32:186; 34:41; is Satan stronger than? (dialogue), 4:1; 29:86; is there a? 7:159; 15:65; 16:37; Jesus Christ the son of, 27:110; judged Israel with loving care, 28:37; justified, 22:57; Lord Jesus not equal with, 31:44; makest thyself a, 27:212; meaning of word, 25:76; ministers of, 22:183; no man hath seen, 20:14; not the author of sin, 34:40-42; not the father of all men, 30:172; obeying, rather than men, 23:91; of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, 34:43; of light, the, 27:187; of this world, the, 15:202; 25:37; 28:154; 30:8, 107; one, 25:72; one Lord, one Spirit, 27:85, 106; only one way of approach to, 19:159; our saviour, 29:226; put all things under him, 31:44; raised him (Jesus) from the dead, 29:30; reconciled; the spirit poured out, 29:174; reconciling, 28:56; 29:30; reconciling the world unto himself, 29:18; regardlessness of, 23:215; reliability of, 11:121; 15:154; 25:13; 31:141; repented, 19:130; sending his son, 34:135; so loved the world, 19:186; sometimes men unwittingly do things for, 25:214; spoke again! and, 29:199; tempteth no man, 35:231; tempting, 18:96
- THE, and a, 8:166; fear of, 27:147; great, 32:10; judge, 8:24; 26:256; little, 7:69; master builder, 24:249; of the living, 17:56; of this world, 7:91; one, 9:17; 14:35; 15:21; 16:85; pure in heart shall see, 6:149; revealer of secrets, 26:25; rewarder, 31:215; ruler of the universe, 31:43; sons of, 5:185; sufferings of, 3:131; turning from Satan to, 31:21; Word was a, 11:13; 15:24; 20:42
- their saviour, the judge their saviour, 28:35; unchangeable, 25:193; was in Christ, 29:29; would build David a house, 31:19
- God's, answer, 30:72; care over his word, 28:103; character, demonstrations to prove, 31:22; character, holy, just, righteous 28:28; charge and commandments to Abraham, 29:142; delighting to do, will, 28:232; doing, will, 28:230-235; 30:264, 265; family, 27:245; 34:120; gracious provision for those who have died without the knowledge of the truth, 30:30, 31; great love for us, 28:44; guidance, 29:165; holiness while allowing evil, 35:230-231; interest in men, 34:115-117; judgment on his son, 28:42; judgments in Spain, 26:161; kingdom triumphant (a word picture), 32:104-108; likeness, hope in, 31:18; likeness, man in, 30:75; many acts of grace, 29:226; mercy, 29:227; perfect world order, 32:12-14; purpose in the elect, 26:46; story, particulars of, 26:105; unspeakable gift, 32:127, 161; ways equal, 1:95; will, consequences of not doing, 28:234; will, delighting to do, 28:232; will, doing, 28:230-235; 30:264, 265; will is law, 27:125; will, rewards and promises, to doers of, 28:234; will supreme, 28:21, 231; word as a cleanser, 30:119
- Godliness, 32:174; having a form of, 22:46; in the Kingdom Age, life and, 32:193-196; manifested in Jesus Christ, 28:143; proved according to, 25:226; the mystery of, 18:169; 22:73; 28:138, 143; 33:68, 69; to be added, 21:87; 30:96
- Gods, and temples of the nations, 24:108; 29:163, 164; Egyptian, 26:179; false, multiply, 29:163; mythological, shaken, 30:208
- Gog and Magog, 7:131, 152, 167; 19:122; 26:1; 29:72; 31:113-115; called forth to battle, 26:9; hailstones, fire, and brimstone on, 21:230; head or chief of Magog, 26:10; in the future? will there be a, 26:16; 31:113; the raids of, 26:8
- Goings forth, Christ's prehuman, 32:55; from everlasting, 5:161
- Gold, decked with, 31:4; gilded with, 31:4; is refined, how, 29:13; like clear glass, 32:35; more precious than, 33:165; silver, brass, 26:89
- Golden, crown, the, 30:278; horde, the, 30:218; rule, 26:260
- Gone, but not forgotten, 8:107
- Good, and evil: right and wrong, 5:21; do, to them that hate you, 21:223; enough, not, 22:213; Friday, origin of, 28:214; if he had not been born, 25:97; news, the best, 11:190; news, what is, 19:14; report through faith, a, 33:132; Shepherd, the, 26:271; 27:69, 208; 30:144; tidings to all people, 19:187; why callest thou me, 10:93
- Good Tidings, 1:96
- Goodman of the house, the, 3:172
- Goodness, exceptional, false claims to, 19:158
- Gospel, 19:185; a test, 20:49; call to believe the, 28:185; center of, 19:55; everlasting, 21:89, 115; fellowship in the, 32:23; following Jesus means obeying the, 28:189; formation of word, 21:91; from great white throne, 21:125; fundamentals of, 18:54; good news, 21:89; he called you by our, 23:206; hid to them that are lost, 25:41; 29:191; in all the world for a witness, the, 26:105; in new covenant, 21:100; in the world, 35:213; liberty of the, 28:236; not ashamed of, 19:192; of Christ? what is the, 26:105; of peace and good will, the, 28:187; 31:184; of the kingdom, 21:91; 26:107; 28:186; 31:184; 33:60; of the kingdom as it concerns Israel, 21:95; of the kingdom as it concerns Gentiles, 21:98; "preached before" to Abraham, 21:93; preached to the dead, the, 33:93; preaching, double effect of, 24:190; present purpose of the, 26:108; purity of the, 27:194; purpose of, 22:52; put in trust with the, 30:300; sent to Gentiles, 19:158, 187; 24:110; sonnets, 27:259; the center of the, 26:106; the glorious, of the kingdom of God, 6:17; the liberty of the, 33:142, 161, 162; the, of which Paul was a minister, 3:49; the, preached to the dead, 5:42; the true, 31:182-184; the, was to be preached among all nations, 5:11; what then is the? 6:21; 31:183; what use is the, 9:172
- Gospel Age, new covenant in the, 30:68; temple in the, 29:183; the, 11:34, 118; 30:16; the, a sign, 12:37; the, among all nations, 11:69; work of the, 30:17
- Gospels, the writers of the, 5:147
- Government, by regulation, 23:143; Christ's, very real, 23:59; difficulties of, 14:28; fault of the, 22:101; human, has failed, 23:20; necessity for, 14:21; new, 18:59; principles of new, 25:83; the best, 4:150; the new German, 10:193; without God, the delusion of, 5:19
- Governments, civil, 17:40; the people and the, 1:74
- Grace, always with, 14:61; and peace multiplied, 29:83; and supplication, spirit of, 23:106; by, saved, through faith, 32:77; extent of God's, 29:225; God's, justified by, 22:58; God's many acts of, 29:226; growing in, 22:156; 31:6; in speech, 29:229; justified by God's, 33:50; of God, and the hope, the, 27:55; of God, receive not the, in vain, 29:53; of God, the extent of, 21:183; 34:115; reign of, 27:38; 29:230; saved by, 13:146; sufficient, 9:3; 28:205; the, of God hath appeared, 15:159; the riches of his, 33:3; throne of, 21:105; 29:229
- "Granted," 31:52
- Grape, sour, 23:30
- Grapes, sour, 6:153; 34:104-108
- Gratitude, privilege of expressing, 26:54
- Grave, 15:199; 21:118; 23:36; 25:48; death and the, 32:28, 31, 41; hell the, 32:28; hope beyond the, 30:29; to be destroyed, 19:4
- Graves, all in the, 15:199
- Great, day, judgment of the, 28:58; deep, the fountains of the, 26:157; expectations, 25:225, suppl.; multitude, 30:130; shepherd, the, 27:208
- Greece, 27:218; 31:73; 32:110; (universal empire), 14:27
- Greed, 25:97
- Greek, Catholics (Orthodox), 27:263; language, 13:123; 33:140; MSS, diagram of most ancient, 30:43; orthodox church, 26:163; orthodox system, 31:50; test, history of, 35:233; text of Revelation 20:5 examined, 29:58; text of the New Testament, the, 32:143
- Gregory (A.D. 270), Bishop of Neo-Caesarea, 27:108
- Gregory Thaumaturgus, 25:73
- Grief, bitter, the Pope's, 22:206
- Griefs, he bore our, 20:137
- Groan within ourselves, 23:61
- Groaning, and waiting, the whole creation, 31:40; various kinds, 23:20; when did it be-
- gin? 23:18; yet earnestly expecting, 28:197
- Ground, the good, 30:50
- Growth, in grace and knowledge, 31:6; spiritual exercise for, 27:136, 137; to manhood in Christ Jesus, 33:38
- Guidance, God's, 29:165
- Guide, a trustworthy, 22:201
- Guilds, 9:94
- Guile, can there be a good kind of, 21:146; companions of, 21:146; keep thy lips from speaking, 21:149; laying aside all, 21:145
- Guilty, all the world, before God, 29:28; 30:22; or not guilty, 29:62
- Gutenberg inventor of printing press, 29:54
- Habakkuk, prophecy of, 20:8
- Habitation of God through the spirit, 24:207; 29:178
- Habits, bad, getting rid of, 25:234; the minimum, 1:144
- Hadadrimmon, mourning of, 23:108
- Hades, 1:36; 2:113; 5:104; 10:37; 14:39; 20:30; 21:68, 118; 22:32, 138; 23:36; 25:47; and gehenna, difference between, 16:32; 30:113; and hell, 30:112; corresponds with sheol, 11:30; 33:103; hell, gehenna, sheol, 30:73; in the New Testament, 33:62; 35:318; the rich man in, 11:31; 14:40; 33:105; (see also Grave, Hell, Sheol)
- Haeckel, Prof., astonishing confession, 2:64
- Hagar, Sarah, and, 30:70
- Haggai, and Zechariah, 20:92; prophecy of, 20:91
- Hail, and destruction of Assyria, 21:227; and fire, 30:210; and refuge of lies, 21:227; and Shalmanezzer's invasion, 21:227; fire, and blood in Gospel Age, 21:230; great, of Revelation 11:19, 21:231; great, out of heaven fell upon men, 30:286, 287; plague in Egypt, 21:226; treasures of the, 21:229
- Hailstones, 21:225; and coals of fire, 21:229; destroy army, 21:226; on Gog and Magog, 21:230; the weight of a talent, 21:232; 26:83
- Hallowing the seventh day, 29:147
- Hama sun, meaning of, 24:245; 28:101; 30:146; 31:196-198
- Hammer, without sound of a, 29:181
- Hand, at God's right, 31:25; 32:123; cutting off the, 21:142; foot and eye, 32:62; the father's, 27:211; those on right and left, 23:59
- Handmaidens, my, 31:70
- Hands, laying on of, 15:44, 100; 29:175; lift up the, which hang down, 25:164; marks in, 30:276
- Handwriting, blotting out the, 27:35; the, on the wall, 10:81
- Happiness, increasing human, 2:140
- Hard hearts, 27:4
- Harps, 24:73
- Harvest, 24:237, 244; angels or messengers in, 24:54; diagram of, 30:85; how long is the? 22:81; of the earth, 11:187; our Lord's parousia in, 21:78; 30:84; seed time and, continuance divinely guaranteed, 22:149; the end of the age, 11:145, 174; time, 22:1; 24:186; 25:58; time, does it mean resurrection time? 24:186; time, how to recognize, 5:188; what is a? 5:187; when is? 22:2
- Harvests, the (Rev. 14:14-16), 30:278
- Haste, shall not make, 26:213
- Hasting unto, 18:225
- Hastings, H. L., American author and editor, 27:129-131
- Hath made herself ready, 34:120
- Hating father and mother, 2:188
- He must reign, 31:43
- Head, members of the body, 30:261; of gold, the, 26:89; of the church, present triumph, 27:47; over all things to the church, 35:295; stone of the corner, the, 27:159; the bruising of the serpent's, 31:19; 34:133
- Heads, look up, and lift up your, 29:94; the eighth out of the seven, 30:296; the seven, and the ten horns, 30:239, 244; the seven, of the beast, 26:91; 30:296
- Headstone, brought forth with shoutings, 22:69
- Healer, Jesus the great, 23:198; the divine, 15:1, 81
- Healing, and forgiveness, 28:186; and righteousness, time of, 27:60; Anglican mission of,

- 15:15; divine, 7:47; gifts of, 15:3; missions, 15:112; on the sabbath day, 28:188; the trees for, 10:142
- Heard, but I say, 26:223; have all, 6:195
- Hearing and doing, 22:183
- Heart, believe in thine, 27:128; 28:60; can the soft, fleshy, become stony again? 27:4; fleshy tables of the, 27:3; law written in, 23:30; new, 16:68; new, giving the, 27:3; not lip, service required, 26:272; of flesh, the, 27:2; out of the, 25:230; the pure in, 4:90; 20:102; the stony, 16:67; 27:1; the test of the, 28:189; writing on mind and, 27:3; writing the law on, 1:27; 16:69; 30:66
- Hearts, Christ dwell in your, by faith, 29:177; grateful, 20:208; men's, God and, 3:119; our own, to be conquered, 23:192; thankful, 21:287
- Heathen, Christ's inheritance, 15:199; for thine inheritance, 28:231; world, the lost condition of, 29:26
- Heaven, a great voice of much people in, 31:50; a house from, 30:146; and earth, a new, 7:201; 11:7, 23, 112; 13:26, 183; and earth, creation of, 26:154; and earth flee away, 21:126; and earth, power in, 32:125-127; 33:59; another voice in, 26:83; armies in, 27:195; blessings of the kingdom of, 26:218; Elijah taken up to, 1:41; 30:78; fire out of, 31:115; fled away, the, 31:164; for David is not ascended into, 35:302; for Jesus' footstep followers, 26:31; gate of, 24:27; God commands from his, 31:115; hope laid up in, 22:105; invitation to, 18:137; making fire come down from, 27:51; names written in, 8:23; of such is kingdom of, 24:82; one end to other, 28:196; opening the windows of, 24:129; our father in, 27:99; our house from, 27:72; promised not to patriarchs, 26:29; 30; reserved in, 5:72; 18:139; 31:84; 34:108; shaking of, 24:231; sign of the Son of Man in, 29:74; 30:165; temple in, 29:183; the armies in, 31:66, 67, 82; the host of, dissolved, 5:167; the hunting man's, 2:47; the third, 31:40; wait for his son from, 23:48; whom the, must receive, 27:158; 31:106; will all the saved go to, 7:107, 127; windows of, 15:142
- Heavenly, father knoweth your, 30:173; father, our, 30:169; places, sitting in, 32:196, 197; 33:12; things, cleansing the, 6:173
- Heavens, and new earth, new, 28:51; 30:11; as a symbol, 5:167; 18:128; and earth, new, 16:41, 195; 21:10; and earth reserved unto fire, 11:110; and earth to pass away, 22:198; and earth, which are now, the, 16:39; 21:7; 28:50; 30:7; 31:130, 131, 165; David not ascended into, 23:36; ecclesiastical and political, 29:76; ecclesiastical, darkened, 30:211; God and the, 31:12; made higher than the, 30:115; new, 24:232; 25:4; 31:40, 50, 116, 132; 34:181; new, and new earth, 5:121; 18:206; pass away, the, 31:132; passing away of, 24:231; 25:4; powers of, shaken, 12:4; 15:173; 26:25, 70; reserved unto fire, 20:80; the, and the earth which are now, the, 28:50; 30:7; three, 16:47; which are now, 25:2
- He-goats, demons? or, 28:161
- Hebrews, Lessons in book of, 12:49, 67, 75, 83, 92, 109, 123, 127, 135; 13:28, 39, 58, 77, 93, 107, 126, 141, 159, 173, 191, 205; 14:11, 52; writer of book of, 12:49
- Heifer, the red, 14:105
- Heir of David, Christ the, 5:182; 29:122; of God, and king of earth, 5:183
- Heirs, and the oath, the, 28:29; fellow, 27:45; of God, 16:8; of promises, judgment favorable to, 28:28; sons and, 22:144
- Hell, 1:36; 2:103, 113, 5:104; 13:49; 14:39; 21:68, 118; 22:32; 23:36; 25:80; a material, 1:76; a place of fire and anguish, is it? 27:260-262; and death, Jesus Christ has keys of, 22:139; and death, keys of, 33:152; and Gehenna, difference between, 11:32; 14:39; 33:106; and of death, Jesus Christ has the keys, 29:80; and the death state, 34:163; any good to the Devil? is, 30:113; belly of, 19:128; Bible, what the, means, 25:28; blotting out the orthodox, 4:191; Christ's soul in, 11:28; 14:39; 33:101-109; damnation of, how can ye escape? 24:164; destroyed, 7:41; does Satan control? 22:138; 29:80; Dr. Torrey on, 4:78; 27:261; gates of, 24:208; gehenna, sheol, hades, 30:73; hideous mistake about, 25:29; if I make my bed in, 15:65; in Shakespeare, 17:58; 33:47; 34:78; is there a? 15:59; 16:27; keys of, 15:200; 20:7; 30:111; keys of, and of death, 26:51; made to order, 1:112; meaning in Old English, 15:200; meaning of, as revealed in New Testament, 20:30; meaning of, as revealed in Old Testament, 20:30; means to all the dead, what, 33:103; meant to Jesus, what, 33:103; the Bible, 10:37; the destruction of, 34:189; the grave, 35:273; the victory over, 14:79; 15:198; 25:28; the war and, 7:173; thou wilt not leave my soul in, 4:25; to be destroyed, 16:28; 19:5; 20:115; 30:113, 114; to be opened, 19:51; true meaning of, 33:34; victory over, 31:156; what about? 13:138; what doing in, 30:112; what is, 30:112; what it means to all the dead, 11:30; 13:139; 15:200; what place has, in the kingdom of heaven, 10:36; what the Bible, means, 31:156; world recovery from, 30:111; (see also Grave, Hades, Sheol)
- Helmet, how the hope is a, 23:176; of salvation, the, 33:25; the, 23:175; the hope of salvation, 27:184
- Help, a little, 30:224; God the present, of his people, 6:139; holpen with a little, 8:75; how you can, 26:237; obtained from the promises, 10:158; the Lord provides, 30:118; whence cometh our? 18:115; 26:197
- Henceforth, blessed from, 31:198; from, a special promise (Rev. 14:13), 3:105; 21:120; 24:243; 29:128, 129; from, the blessed dead, 26:69; 29:127-130; 30:160, 161; from when is the, 30:163; what is the blessing, from, 28:87; 30:140
- Hennings, Ernest Charles, over half a century of faithful service ended, 30:297-301; portrait, 30:301
- Heresies in early church, 20:108
- Heresy, a new old, 20:111; 29:9; in the early church, 29:7; of lukewarmness, 29:13; the way which they call, 20:107; 29:5; which men call, 29:6
- Heretic, admonishing the, 20:110; 29:8
- Heretics, debt to, 29:7
- Herod, eaten by worms, 24:218; foolish boast, 24:218; the Great, 30:236; the king, 29:71
- Heroes, ancient, in kingdom age, 23:211; God's ancient, 23:209
- Hid in God, 21:294; in leader and under covenant, 21:295; with Christ in God, 21:296
- Hierarchy, Roman, 31:2
- High calling, 21:41, 290; following Jesus and the, 28:202; invitation, the, 3:98; 21:41, 290; is the, closed? 5:194; the, 11:119; 12:36, 104; 14:3; 15:176; 31:86, 139, 148, 218; 32:77; 34:29, 116; 35:196
- High places, Jeroboam and the, 28:161
- High priest, a new, and a change of law, 29:151; a new mediator and, 29:170; after the order of Melchisedek, 27:48; merciful and faithful, a, 27:43; the blessing of the people, 11:138; 12:125; 13:30; 15:158; the great prophet and, 30:111; (see also Aaron, Christ)
- Higher criticism, foolishness of, 4:153; 30:284
- Highest standard, the, 30:105
- Highway, and a way, 25:166; 32:73-76; for our God, 25:167; 32:75; in the Kingdom Age, the new covenant, 25:168; 32:76; of holiness, 13:86
- Him, that overcometh, to, 30:268; we shall be like, 30:54
- Himself, a ransom, who gave, 29:125; 30:27
- Hinnom, Valley of, 25:79
- Hippolytus (A.D. 238), 27:258
- Hiring fleeth, the, 27:209
- Historian, the best, 22:129
- History, Biblical, Christ Witness to, 19:23; confirms inspired statements, 35:213; Jewish, between Old and New Testament times, 3:71; of creeds, a, Prof. Curtis, 27:107; of Greek text, 29:58; of sabbath observance, 29:153
- Hitler, Adolph, church and state under, 26:132, 160, 161; dictator, 25:171; 28:72
- Holiest, entering into the, 33:157; into, once a year, 24:183
- Holiness, 35:282; actual, 10:156; 30:304; beauty of, 27:196; believers as sons unto, 31:126; Christ's ministry of, 34:50; essential, 20:185; follow, 6:145; God's glorious, 10:147; how attained, 17:150; mistakes about actual, 30:304; peace, contentment, 32:172; standard of, 29:193; the beauty of, 10:147; triumph of, 27:198; true, 30:305
- Holpen with a little help, 8:75
- Holy, be ye, 30:103; can the sinful typify? 11:137; city, the, 29:183; city, the, new covenant, 30:225; God, a, 29:162; land promised? to whom, 28:122; nation, reconstitution of the, 27:153; place, abomination standing in the, 29:53; sanctify yourselves, and be, 27:197
- SPIRIT: a seal of God, the, 28:220; and the new covenant, the, 26:112; anointing our Lord Jesus Christ, 27:89; as comforter and guide, 4:185; 27:90, 91; as contending power, 27:86; as convincer, or convictor, 5:29; 27:94; as demonstrator of sonship, 5:39; 27:99; as divine creative power, 27:86; as guide, 27:92; as guide into truth, 27:93; at Pentecost, the, 27:48; baptism of, 21:231; baptized with the, 1:106; 21:231; blasphemy against the, 27:104; conferring wisdom in arts and crafts, 27:87; convicting of judgment, 27:98; convicting of righteousness, 27:97; convicting of sin, 27:95; descent of, 7:47; 13:117; 15:33; father, son, and, 5:75; gift of the, 13:156; 15:33; 26:259; gifts of, 4:168; given to sons, 27:100; giving power to prophesy and wisdom for judgment, 27:87; grieve not the, 27:114; helped by the, 28:218, 220; imparting muscular strength, 27:87; in N.T. times, 15:32; in O.T. times, 15:30; led by the, 5:41; moving church, 27:90; moving members of the early church, 27:90; moving men of God to prophesy, 27:88; moving Saul and his messengers to prophesy, 27:83; of God, 27:85; procession of, 11:74; renewing of the, 29:227; showing things to come, 26:82; sin against the, 5:55; 27:102; the, 4:165; 27:112; 29:171; the grief and love of the, 9:40; when given? 13:57; (see under Spirit)
- still, or filthy still, 29:193; temple, an, 29:161, 178; temple is complete, when this, 29:182
- Home, busy at, 29:201; earthly, of the saviour, 18:121; life of Jesus and ourselves, 18:183
- Honest; just and true, things, 32:16; what it means, 25:187
- Honesty the best policy, 24:211
- Honour, glory, incorruptibility, 28:205; to parents and to God, 30:170; with responsibility, 32:12
- Hope, a blessed, 19:12, 66; a good, 35:198; a purifying, 22:110; a reason for the, 5:53; 35:305-307; and the resurrection, 32:123-125; as a system of belief, 35:305; as an anchor, 32:78; 33:87; 35:305; before Christ came, knowledge and, 32:189-191; beyond, 21:25; beyond, concerning objections to, 21:31; 30:35; beyond the grave, 30:29; centered in Christ, all, 26:35; comfort and, 29:25; for others, the, 5:69; given the ancients, 32:78-80; in Christ only, 34:135; in God's likeness, 31:18; judgment of love, and a ray of, 28:23; laid up in heaven, 22:105; meaning of, 32:25, 26; message of, 27:171; of glory, Christ in you the, 28:49; of glory, the, 29:177; 30:51; of his calling, the, 32:76-78; of joint-heirship, 33:158; of salvation, the helmet, 27:184; one, of your calling, 27:44; outside ourselves, 22:108; rejoicing in, 33:157, 158; resurrection, the, 30:297; 32:9; 33:62; saved by, 23:62; that blessed, 32:10-11; the Christian's, 35:195; the creation, waiting in, 13:157; the grace of God and the, 27:55; the natural faculty of, 31:17; this, 28:206; what is, 15:200; within ourselves, 22:108; (see also Church, Heaven)
- Hopkins, Samuel, D.D., 27:259
- Horn, desolating, 20:196; the little, 30:152; 32:111; 35:249
- Horns, four, 21:211; ten, also are ruling powers, 30:296; ten, and seven heads, 30:239, 243, 244; ten, and the beast hate the evil woman, 30:296; ten, angels describe the, 30:296; ten, give their strength to the beast, 30:296

- Horrors of British coal strike, 4:40
Horse, a black, 34:36; a pale, 34:36; a white, 34:34; an emblem of war, the, 26:6; rider on the white, 26:77; 27:53; rider on the white, makes war and preaches peace, 27:194; the red, 34:35
Horsemen, symbolic, 30:219
Horses, four, 20:123; 30:190-193; four (Zechariah), 21:210; 34:34; white, 31:66, 67, 82
Hosea, called out of Egypt, 34:187; death and the grave to be destroyed, 34:187; mercy and knowledge, 34:187; my people and not my people, 34:186; prophecy of, 19:2; 34:186
Host of heaven, worship of the, forbidden, 26:186
Hosts, Lord of, signs and wonders from the, 26:207
Hour, thou shalt not know, 24:233
House, Aaron's, 14:74; beautiful, 17:6; Christ the son over his own, 28:34; Christ's, 12:76; for God, the man who built a, 31:45; founded upon a rock, a, 26:274; from heaven, 21:197; 24:68, 70; 27:72; 30:146; God would build for David, 23:28; 31:12; God's, 12:76; God's judgment of the, 15:46; Moses', 12:76; Moses over God's, as a servant, 28:34; of David, raised up, the, 15:25; 19:108; 29:37; of David, the key of the, 33:146; of servants or house of sons contrasted, 30:172; on rock and sand, 4:90; our earthly, dissolved, 21:196; swept and garnished, 3:71; the tent and the, 29:130; 30:163; wonderful, 17:7
Household, of faith as a trading concern, 24:222; of faith, duties in the, 28:114, 115-117; 30:150; of God, 29:178; of God, positions in the, 30:149; of his (the Lord's), 28:113; 30:149; the father's, 34:119
Houses, of Israel and Judah united, 12:129; sand, 3:61; two, 25:189
Housetops, proclaimed from the, 5:112
How could Jesus justly be raised from death if he gave his life a ransom for all? 29:125; 30:26
How long, O Lord, 20:83; 35:195
Human self-government, failure of, 35:293
Human race, Christ's witness to origin of, 19:21; how old is the? 3:7; relationship, figures of, 27:72
Humanitarian efforts, 18:176
Humble, revealed to the, 30:2
Humiliation, the body of our, 35:311; the Lord experienced, 31:39
Humility, a true, 30:262; of the holy angels, 31:65; the clothing of, 20:199
Hundredfold, now, 16:73, 92; shall receive an, 28:225
Hunger, and thirst, no more, 30:206; no more, 25:250
Hungry, feeding the, 24:248
Husbandman, the father is the, 31:217; the wicked, 2:37
Huss, John, 29:53; 30:223
Hymn: Welcome to our King, 35:255
Hymns and Psalms, 16:61
Hypnotism, 15:107; mesmerism and, injurious effects of, 26:146-149; 33:124-127
Hypocrites, 19:31

I am that I am, 5:159
I and my Father are one, 1:87; 11:184
I come quickly, behold, 32:136, 167
I, what, whence, whither? 16:17
I will come again, 31:37; 32:57; 35:214, 261
Iconium, Paul and Barnabas at, 25:214
Idea, the power of an, 2:124
Ideal, of blessing, the, 30:104; to be aimed for, the, 30:305
Ideas, where they originate: 11:84; wrong, 25:36
Idiom, unnecessary attempts at, 29:102; what is an, 29:99
Idle, not watching, 30:250; words, give an account thereof, 29:97
Idol, in China, an, 31:4; in the corner, the, 28:15; worship, 32:7; 33:6
Idolatry, 31:4; 35:247
Idolatry, 14:23; 23:114; Christendom's, 25:79; 27:115; covetousness is, 29:164; demons and, 27:27; flee from, 28:13; 30:256; Paul fights against, 34:22; present day, 29:164; the brutalizing effects of, 28:14; what is it? 30:256
Idols, 23:113
Idumea, 30:42
If, 17:113, 143; they shall fall away, 29:46; we suffer with him, 31:126; ye be Christ's, 31:140; ye do these things, 30:111, 92
Ignatius of Antioch, 25:73
Ignorance, ye did it in, 22:77; 34:85-88; is it a ground of salvation? 5:186; the depth of, 29:95; why the universal, 29:27
I lay down my life that I might take it again, 1:86
Illustrations, the use of, 33:20
Image, beast and his, 27:233; God made man in his own, 31:17; of his Son, conformed to the, 13:154; of the beast, 12:41; 21:118; 22:43; 29:115; of the earthly, 30:248; of the heavenly, 30:248; the great, 11:39; 14:26; 15:171; 32:12; the stone smites the, 26:92; 31:120; 32:5, 13; 34:118; to the beast, 30:245; total destruction of the, 32:111; worshipping the beast and his, 28:15
Images in worship, 13:5, 9
Imaginations, strongholds of, 27:192, 194; vain, 23:19
Imitating Christ for two weeks, 1:3
Immaculate conception, the, 4:194; 5:67
Immanuel, God with us, 5:182; the child, 21:135; 29:76; 30:66; the child, Prof. Orr on, 29:78
Immersion of the Campbell family, 29:107
Immortal, mortal or, 8:108
Immortality, 16:19; brought to light, 18:56; 19:25; clothed with, 5:5; conditional, 4:192
Impenitent, are they to be endlessly tormented? 18:56
Imperfection, natural, 23:210; proof of man's, 10:149; 28:190
Importance of small words, the, 29:1
Impossible made possible, 21:109
Impression, correcting a wrong, 30:144
Impressions, wrong, 25:36
Imputation of righteousness, the, 29:32
Imputed righteousness, 26:255; 28:191, 218; 29:32, 108; 30:5; 33:54-58; 34:114, 167
Imputing their trespasses unto them, not, 29:31
In, 17:114
In remembrance of me, 1:163; 4:181
Incense, 24:104, 183; in every place, 24:174, 187; of holy, devoted life, 24:184
Incompetence, why? 27:236
Inconsistency, an: of S.D. Adventism, 29:145, 146
Incorruptibility, 8:110; glory, honor, and, 26:275; seek for glory, honor, 28:205
Increase, God giveth, 16:11; of travel and knowledge, 4:112
Independents, 22:43
India, 23:181; 27:217; the Bible in, 1:157
India's, depressed millions, 27:132, 217
Indian, American, 21:155; characteristics, 2:64
Indications, prophetic, of nearness of our salvation, 22:193
Indignation, the cup of his, 21:119
Industry, socialization of, 16:107
Inescapable question, the (Job 14:10), 30:71
Infallibility, dogma of Papal, 4:194; 22:48; of the Pope, claimed, 30:284
Infallible proofs of his resurrection, 27:33
Infidelity, Christian, in Japan, 2:143; the leaven of, 2:141
Infirmities, the spirit helpeth our, 23:61
Inflation, 24:219; controlled, 24:220; versus non-inflation, 24:119
Influence of a believing mother, 26:151
Influenza, alcohol and, 10:211
Inheritance, and Israel mine, 26:196; blessings by, 26:31; in the land, Abram and his, 26:32; 27:120; 30:101; our heavenly, 18:131; 23:211, 220; period of, 25:132; the earthly, 7:109; the heathen for thine, 28:230; the Jews and their, 28:121; training for our, 21:122
Iniquity, dealing with, 23:29; doers of, 22:5; hate, 18:188; I will forgive, 23:31; laid on him, 30:58; mystery of, 23:145; 26:52; 28:140; 30:238, 239; 33:173; 35:248-250; mystery of, working, 22:20; removing the, 21:250; world of, 33:39
Inkhorn, the man with the, 10:95, 109
Innocents, massacre of, 18:108
Innovator? was the Apostle Paul an, 29:6
Inquisition, Papal, 20:126; 23:83; Prof. Coulton on, 26:25; the, 8:72; 26:55; 30:193; 34:36
Insect world, 17:111
Inspiration, a fancied, 26:198; and interpretation, 7:131; 26:1; Christ's witness to, 19:19; of original manuscript, 29:57; 35:232; of Revelation, authorship and, 27:78; of Scriptures, 16:85; of the false prophets, whence came the, 28:176, 177; of the Scriptures (see small book proving the), 29:57; Old and New Testament, 7:59; verbal, 17:100
Instruction and training, kindly, 29:90
Instructors, leaders and, 31:32
Instrumentalities, divine, 11:115; 25:7; 31:135
Integrity, 23:160; the watchword, 23:81, 97, 127
Intellect, man's superior, 34:131-134
Intercessor, the new covenant, 30:63
Interchurch movement, 12:60, 122
Interdicts, Papal, 18:148; 27:237
Interest, our, in the family, 23:223
Internationalism, 12:70; 13:123; 23:89, 143; empire versus, 23:160
Interpolated words a contradiction, 29:63
Interpolation, casting the first stone, 35:234; evidence against a significant, 32:143; in I John 5:7, 8, the, 29:60; in Mark 16, the, 29:62; 35:236; in Revelation 20:5, 29:63; 35:252; in the Lord's prayer, 29:59; 35:234; why explain an, 32:160
Interpolator's mistake, the, 29:64
Interpretation, inspiration and, 26:1; principle of, 20:128; 25:209; private, 30:134
Interpreting Scripture, accuracy in reading and, 34:113
Intoxicated by Babylon's wine, all the earth, 30:294
Intreating? beseeching, are we, 29:54
Invasion, of locusts, 30:211; Nebuchadnezzar's, 31:69; Saracen, the, 30:213; the Mogul (Tatar), 30:217; Timur (Tamerlane), and the second Mongol (Tartar), 30:218
Invasions, great warriors and great, 26:23
Inventions, 29:54; curse or blessing? 25:237; great, 9:98, 114; 10:197; many, sought out, 23:18; vain philosophical, 23:19
Investments, 24:147
Invitation, the great, 11:127; 19:126; 25:19; 31:147, 148; world wide, 21:127
Ireland and home rule, 4:131; hunger for truth in, 18:225
Irenaeus, 25:73
Iron, a rod of, 34:8; and clay mixture, 9:12; 11:41; 15:171; furnace, 14:24; the clay mixed with the, 26:90; the legs of, 26:90
Irresponsibles to become responsables, 10:114; 29:188
Isaac, 23:211; Abraham offering up, 16:112; and Jacob, blessings upon, 26:32; and Rebekah, 1:68; 8:4; 17:181; 25:245; conquered, the way, 27:174; inherits promise, 13:93
Isaiah 19, 18:1; 66:1-8, 26:135; and Jeremiah, 28:37
Ishmael, 21:203
Isis unveiled, 15:180
Islam divided, 4:131
Israel, a blessing, 26:195; against? or against the land, 26:11; an ekklesia, 24:223; and Judah gathered to Christ, 12:136; and Judah, houses of, 12:129; and Judah the olive tree, 21:171; and Judah united, 21:170; and so all, 17:116; and the law covenant, 30:203; as a type, 20:57; 30:55; 33:90; at Sinai, 28:33; 35:226-228; both houses of, 18:99; 22:134; bringing back of, 16:89; Christ's manifestation to, 31:23; deliverance from Egypt, 24:31; desolate mountains of, 26:10; faithful towards, 31:180; God fought for only, 27:180; God glorified in, 26:15; God judged, with loving care, 28:37; God's covenant with, 26:2; 28:92; God's love for, 24:101; in Egypt, 13:5; 14:24; 34:39; in the Kingdom Age, 28:123; is my son, 30:170; judges and kings over, 28:34; love for, 24:101; mine inheritance, 18:12; 26:196; necessity for judging, 28:42; one and indivisible, 22:151; rapid multiplication in Egypt, 25:129; so all shall be saved, 25:245;

Sodom and Samaria (Ezek. 16:44-63), 30:32; the kingdom in, 6:19; time and seat of Moses' judgment of, 28:34; to be a comfort to Samaria and Sodom, 25:19; was drawn to the son, how, 27:226; watchmen in, 30:251
 Israelites, borrowing from Egyptians, 16:71; 27:5; demand a king, the, 28:35
 It, what is the? 18:122
 Italy, 31:2; and Germany, dictatorship in, 28:72; and Papacy, treaty between, 21:162, 244; free and united, 21:163; marriage, education, housing, taxes, 21:164; new code in, 21:244; Plymouth Brethren and, 27:145; religious liberty in, 22:206; the new, 9:50
 Jacob, 23:110; 28:29; Abraham, Isaac and, 32:80; and Esau, 13:142; 16:120; and Laban, 16:143; inherits promise, 13:94; wrestling with angel, 16:202
 Jacob's, manner of using force, 27:175; tithe, 31:54
 Jacob's ladder, 34:142, 155; angels ascending and descending, 34:157; Jesus the 'ladder', 34:157; journey and the dream, 34:155; significance of, 34:156; the blessing, 34:157; the ladder in the Kingdom Age, 34:158
 James, on faith and works, 13:93; on healing, 15:9
 James' speech, the Apostle, 34:26
 Jannes and Jambres, 15:16, 206
 Japan, 25:105; and China, 29:201; Christian infidelity in, 2:143; national spirit in, 27:146
 Jechonias, 34:137
 Jeholachin, 21:96
 Jehoshaphat, the valley of, 7:154; 19:59; 26:13
 Jehoshaphat's great power, 33:21
 Jehovah, meaning of name, 14:199; 18:33; messenger before face of, 24:155; our God is one, 25:78; 27:114; our Gods, 5:160; preparing the way of, 24:155; retinue, 24:81
 Jephthah, 13:9; 300 years, 25:134
 Jephthah's daughter, 5:149; 21:157; 25:134
 Jeremiah, and Ezekiel were priests, 29:184; Isaiah and, 28:37; on new covenant, 12:128, 129; promise through, 21:5; 25:26; 30:6
 Jeroboam, 14:131; and the high places, 28:161
 Jerusalem, above, 20:128; 25:80; a burdensome stone, 23:103; a cup of trembling, 23:103; capture by Allies, 9:149; destruction of, fulfilled many predictions, 11:89; 24:173; distress in, 3:61; killer of prophets, 28:67; lifted up, 24:87; Lord's lament over, 28:67; Mount Zion and, 31:71
 NEW: 20:127; and its gehenna, 25:79; as a bride, 20:129; 27:75; bringing glory and honor into it, 25:86; coming down, 3:86; 19:178; 25:82; 27:76; 31:40, 210; 32:1, 10; measuring the city, 25:87; 32:19; nations walk in its light, 32:20; no need of sun or moon, 32:20; no temple therein, 25:86; 32:20; street of gold, 25:86; the city described, 32:2; the city was pure gold, 32:35; trodden down, 7:159; 17:73; 19:203; twelve foundations, 25:85; wall great and high, 25:85
 riot in, 28:105; size of, A.D. 68-70, 30:236; under Gentile rule, 28:130; 30:154; ye are come to the heavenly, 13:143
 Jesuits, the, and schools, 4:194; 7:182; 8:73; the, and socialism, 5:33; the, in Germany, 4:193; undermining Protestantism, 4:178
 Jesus Christ, absence and return, parables of, 24:52; acclaimed by angels, 28:181; acclaimed in the days of his flesh, 27:21; advocate, 23:46; 24:251; 25:65; 27:139; advocate with the father, an, 30:110; affection for the Jews, 35:316; afflictions of, 27:191; agent, the father's, 30:117; all power given to, 30:107; all power in heaven and earth, 33:59; ambassadors for, 28:49; 27:183; among the candlesticks, 30:122; an adversary, 21:141; an advocate, 31:35; angels ministered unto him, 28:166; anointed, 23:34; anointing, with the Holy Spirit, 27:89; 30:254; antitype of bull-ock, Lord's goat, and scapegoat, 24:184; antitype of Mosaic sin offering, 21:52; antitypes, 27:253; 29:211, 212, 214; appearing with, 21:291; as a sin offering, 33:44; as saviour and king, 35:292-294; ascend up where he was before, 29:223; ascension of, 22:176; ascension to heaven, 27:34; asking in the name

of Jesus, 26:259; aspect of his death, which, 29:215; assistants for, 25:8; 31:136; at Bethany, 3:65; author of our faith, 22:19; 31:28; authority to call forth the dead, 31:165; baptism and revealing to John, 27:21; baptism, approved before all at, 28:43; baptism by John, and to be accomplished, 22:39; baptized in Jordan, 19:62; bearing away the sins, 30:58; became a man, 25:181; became poor for our sakes, 23:38; before Pilate, 22:125; beginning of creation of God, 26:153, 154; 27:111; 29:222; 32:54; beginning of creation of God and of new creation, 25:76, 77; being in, 31:5; believe on the Lord, 28:137; believe that, is son of God, 30:268; believed on in the world, 22:75; birth in Bethlehem, 29:219; body prepared for, 22:35; born king of the Jews, 30:115; branch, 22:119; bread of life, 28:213; bringing many sons to glory, 31:35; called a Nazarene, 32:141; calling the twelve, 28:183; care for the church, 35:317; character of, 5:194; chief corner stone, 27:159; 29:180; 33:42; Christ our Passover, 35:245; Christ the promised seed, 1:22; Christ the same, 13:207; church reigning with him a thousand years, 25:17; comes again, 35:214; commanded no day, 29:158; conflict with Satan, 30:108; conquered death through death, 27:40; conqueror and king, 30:114; corner stone, 29:180; corresponding price to Adam, 27:40; 34:55; crowning as judge, 22:216; crucified, 33:44; cut off, but not for himself, 23:31; Daniel, and, 29:100; day of, 28:100; days of his flesh, 24:166; 25:63, 77; 29:121, 27:21-23; 28:43; 31:39; 33:100; days of Son of Man, 30:84; dead in, raised, 28:53, 100; 30:87, 145, 146; death of, 23:193; defines his position, 26:221; deliverer out of Sion, 28:140; depart and be with, 30:75; depository of wisdom and knowledge, 24:251; did he break the law? 24:18; did he raise himself from death? 25:64; 32:119; did not meditate usurpation, 25:76; die? why did, 30:20; died for all, 27:186; died on the cross, 29:71; dies and is buried, 22:141; do all in the name of, 23:224; draw all men unto him, 27:225; dwell in your hearts by faith, 29:177; earthly ministry of, 25:10; 31:138; ecclesiastical error in date of death, 25:66; emptied himself, 25:76; 27:111; end of the law, 29:172; escapes Herod's sword, 18:108; establishing the true worship, 23:15; ever liveth to make intercession, 24:186; everlasting father, 21:24; 30:25, 169; exemplifier of holiness and godliness, 18:167; far above every name, 22:19; father gave him life in himself, 23:208; fellowship of his son, 27:189; final triumph over beast and false prophet, 27:49, 54; 30:314; first fruits, 27:70; first to rise from dead, 24:67; 33:83; firstborn among many brethren, 24:67; 27:32; firstborn from the dead, 27:112; firstborn of all creation, 25:76; 27:111; 29:222; 32:54; flesh? did, have sinful, 29:149; flesh did not see corruption, 29:121-123; following, and the high calling, 28:202; following his steps, 28:217; following, means obeying the gospel, 28:189; forgiveness of sins through, 25:173; formed in you, 29:176; fulfilling the type of the Passover Lamb, 26:221; fully qualified teacher, 25:34; gathered under him, all things, 26:60, 63; 30:130; gathering together in one all things in, 26:60; gave himself, 30:106; giver of life and joy, 20:116; gives up the kingdom, 31:45; glorious reign, 32:188, 189; glory, honour, and majesty, 23:122
 GOD: and father of, 22:106; and man, earliest known description as, 25:73, 76; and man? was, 27:110; raised and gave glory, 22:160; 29:30; sending his son, 34:135; the father of, 33:99; was in, 29:29
 God's judgment on his son, 28:42; God's well beloved son, 35:314; godliness manifested in, 28:143; good gift of his love, 26:259; good shepherd, 26:149, 271; 27:208; 30:144; gospel of, 26:105; government an absolutism, 23:57
 GREAT deliverer, 23:33; 29:24; healer, 23:198; judge, 26:256; king, 22:189; leader, 26:61; 28:179, 180; prophet, 25:152; 30:111;

saviour, 26:192; shepherd, 27:208; teacher, 25:179; 26:188, 189
 greater than Moses, 25:180; has keys of hell and of death, 22:139; 32:41; 33:152; head of the church, present triumph, 27:47; 32:189; head over all things to the church, 24:67; heals the leper, 20:81; heard and succored by the father, 23:10; heaven for footstep followers, 26:31; heir of all things, 25:65; heir of David, 29:122; high priest, 27:43, 48; 30:111; high priest, a new, and a change of law, 29:151; high priest, a new, and mediator, 29:170; home life of, 18:183; honest, 25:189; hopeless world before, came, 29:26; house of David raised up, 29:37; how could he justly be raised from death if he gave his life a if ye be Christ's, 25:12; in all things pre-eminent, 23:50; in his deaths, 25:78; in, or in Adam, 29:204; 30:40; in the father's throne, 25:66; in the temple, 29:166; in you, 28:49; intercessor, 23:35; 30:63; is he now a man? 4:41; joint-heirship with, 25:11; 30:303; journeys to the Jordan, 19:9
 JUDGE: 23:41; 26:257; 29:45; 30:119; 32:10, 168; at his first advent, 28:38; of dead and living, 27:172; of quick and dead, 22:216; 30:116; righteous, 28:52
 judgment seat of, 25:81, 195; justification by his blood, 22:59; justification by his resurrection, 22:59; 29:126; justified in spirit, 22:73; 33:68; kenosis, 25:76; key of the bottomless pit, has, 30:211; keys of hell and of death, has, 26:51; 29:80, 30:111
 KING: and conqueror, 30:114; and high priest, 31:100; of kings, 23:35; 27:123; 30:116; 31:40, 68; 32:113; 33:59; of kings, present triumph as, 27:47; of the Jews, 27:152; 30:255; 31:92; of war, prince of peace, 27:181
 kingdom not from hence, 23:9
 LAMB: of God, 25:61; opens the seals, 30:190; worthy the, 30:188
 lament over Jerusalem, 27:67; leader of the Gentiles, 25:215; learned obedience, 31:125
 LIFE: in Christ, 28:44; in himself, 29:40; in his son, 27:7; only in, 34:69
 lifegiver, 24:30; lifted upon the cross, 27:20
 LIGHT: 22:157; in the face of, 25:43; 29:40; of the world, 27:188; to lighten every man, 26:62
 lineage of, 23:33; looking unto, 31:17, 40-43; Logos, 24:250; 29:220
 LORD: as, 30:25, 255; king of war and prince of peace, 27:181; of all, 21:23; of dead and living, 26:62, 96; of glory, raised again, 26:35; of lords, 23:35; 30:116; 32:113; 33:59; represented by his truth, 26:77
 Lord's Melchisedec priesthood, 28:93; Lord's supper, the, 26:43; 29:209; love of, 35:315; love of, constraineth us, 28:48; made a curse, 27:41; 29:28; made a little lower than the angels, 22:50; 24:206; 25:14, 76; 27:40; 31:142; made flesh, 25:76; made perfect? in what respect, 28:168; manifestation to his disciples, 31:37, 38; 35:261; manifestation to Israel, 31:23; marriage of the lamb, 26:87; meaning of name, 21:91; 30:18; mediator in Gospel age, 18:171; mediator in Kingdom age, 18:171; mediator of new covenant, 21:102; 23:35, 41; 24:251; 25:62, 181; 26:42; 27:139; 29:170; 30:63, 110, 115; 31:165; 33:44; Melchizedek high priest, 23:28, 41; messenger of new covenant, 24:57; Messiah, 23:34; 26:188; Messiah why suffered and died, 26:241; Michael, the prince, standing up, 26:56; miraculous birth, 21:96; mis-beliefs concerning his person, 25:63; more than a reformer, 27:20; nailing the law to the cross, 29:156, 172; name above every name, 34:94; name magnified, 27:199; nearing the end, 22:65; new creatures in, 25:202; 28:49; night in which he was betrayed, 26:250; no condemnation in, 27:39
 NOT: a socialist, 23:178; 30:176; equal with God, 31:44; know after the flesh, 29:122; of dual nature, 25:76; the son of Joseph, 23:33; obedience to the father, 31:35; obedient unto death, 27:28-31; one cross, 28:201; one Lord, 27:85, 106, 115, 211; one sacrifice for sins, 28:201
 OUR: captain and prince, 31:29; example,

35:156, 157; high priest, 31:28; liberty in, 25:198; life, Christ, 30:303; passover, 22:9; pattern, 21:258; strivings as workers for, 29:177
owns the dead, 24:66; parousia (see Parousia in main index), 21:76; 22:194; 28:84; 30:136; parousia as king, 30:85; peacemakers, the greatest of all, 27:182; perfection of, 35:245; physical perfection of, 24:185; power to forgive sins, 25:59; power to "take" his life again, 21:23; powerful deliverer, 21:92; prayer to the father, 31:38; 35:321; preached to angels, how, 27:25; 28:25; preached unto the Gentiles, 22:75; precious blood, 22:89; 35:245; precious to believers, 22:97
PREHUMAN: as creator, 29:223; estate of, 22:50; 29:12; 32:51; 34:52; glory of, 29:223; mind of, 29:221
presence (see also Presence in main index), 23:196, 202, 215; 28:84; 30:136; presence revealed to saints, 30:85; presence to be manifested, 22:196; present every man perfect in, 25:95; priced at legal value of a slave, 23:77; priest forever, 25:65; prince, 27:160; 30:115; prince and a saviour, 31:108; prince of peace, 26:94; 27:181; 32:112; promise of life, 27:7; promised a sign, 29:77; promised seed, 21:56; 26:33; 27:122; 30:61; promises fulfilled in, 31:180; proof of death and resurrection, 23:120; proofs of his resurrection, 27:33; prophet like unto Moses, 23:34; pure offering, 24:179; purity and devotion of, 24:185; put ye on, 25:231
RAISED: a spirit, 33:100; far above angels, 25:63; 33:100; for our justification, 25:62; from death, 21:237; 22:162; on third day, 25:66
ransom for all, 3:20; 33:42; ransom, 24:251; received up into glory, 22:75; reconciler, 24:251; 25:62; redemption through his blood, 21:103; reign covering two ages, 22:216; rest complete in, 25:220; resurrected Lord as judge, 28:45; return of, 21:76; return, our Lord's promised, 30:82, 125; reveals the father, 30:170; Revelation, God gives, to, 30:185; Revelation of, 30:185, 201, 233, 273, 293, 305; rewarded, 30:120; rider on white horse, 26:77; 27:194; riding on the colt, 21:282; righteous, 24:187; root and branch, 21:43; sacrificial death, 29:125; 30:27; sanctifying the people with his own blood, 30:57; saved by his life, 28:60; 29:32; saviour, 27:160; 28:38, 39, 185; 30:115; savour of Christ, 29:230; scapegoat, 21:53; 30:57; 33:91; sealed, 21:279; second Adam, 21:24; second advent, 24:61, 241; second coming, 35:260; second coming, at conversion or at death? 22:122; second presence (see also Parousia, Presence), 21:76; see him as he is, 31:37; seed of Abraham, 21:18; 23:33; 25:8; 31:136; seed of promise, 27:122; 30:61; seed of the woman, 23:33; seen of angels, 22:75; 33:70; separate from sinners, 34:49; sermon on the mount, 26:217-229, 242-247, 255-263, 270-276; 27:41; shall be satisfied, 21:25; 25:18, 84; shall bear the glory, 23:15; shall build my temple, 23:15; significance of the death of, 28:43; significance of the resurrection of, 28:45; signs and wonders, 26:207; sin bearer, 25:59, 60; sin offering, a, 26:38, 262; 27:242; sinless, 29:214; sins forgiven by, 30:58, 64; sitteth on God's right hand, 21:233; sole prerogatives of, 31:165; son of David, 21:96; son of God, 27:47; 28:180; 29:162; 30:254; 35:323; son of God with power, 23:34; son over his own house, 24:221; 28:34; soul not left in sheol (hades), 24:65; 27:210; 33:101-109; sovereignty now, 30:116; spirit, a, 29:123; splendour of present position, 27:47; standard higher than Mosaic law, 21:142; standard of judgment, 25:196; star in the east, 32:140; step, watch the Lord's, 30:259; stone, chief corner, 26:212; 27:159; 29:180; strong hold, 23:8; study of, 29:176, 177; subject to the father, 25:77; 27:112; suffer, if we, we shall reign, 30:52, 53; suffered as a messenger and son of God, 31:125; suffered for us, 33:154-156; sufferings, 31:124; sufferings, two aspects of, 22:37; sun of righteousness, 30:252; sym-

pathizer, 25:181; teaching from heaven, 25:181; temple, the lamb is the, 29:185; temptation in the wilderness, 22:181; 28:163-168; 27:23; 32:186; test of confidence in the father, 30:28; testimony of, 31:65
THE: advocate, 18:58; altar, 26:189; blessing, 21:93; 26:37; 30:19; child Immanuel, 29:76; 30:166; Christ, 23:34; cross, 27:18; enemy death, 30:109; glory of Israel, 27:21; great deliverer, 31:23; holy one, 34:49; hope of glory, 28:49; 29:177; 30:51; Immanuel, the child, 29:76; intercessor, 18:58; ladder, 34:157; lamb, and 144,000 on Mt. Zion, 30:247; lamb, is the temple, 29:185; Lord's coming, 29:73; 30:164; Lord's example (I Pet. 2:19-24), 30:259; man Christ Jesus, 27:110; marks of, 25:200; mediator, 18:58; mediator, ye are come to, 13:173; only name, 27:159; precious blood of, 33:163, 183; 35:245; purchaser the owner, 30:107; ransom, 26:50; 27:41; 28:201; 29:39, 125, 187; 30:27, 64; resurrection and the life, 21:217; resurrection of, 3:17; 22:216; 23:207; 24:64; 25:62; 29:121-125; 32:11, 122; 34:56, 58; sacrifice, 26:188; 28:201; same yesterday and today and for ever, 13:207; 33:98-101; triumphal entry, 23:14; 26:107; 27:23; 29:168; true foundation, 33:40; true king, 32:40; true light, 22:159; 25:82; 26:62; 27:121, 187; 28:59; 29:41; true riches in having, 31:125; true shepherd, 27:205; trustworthy guide, 22:201; truth preached by, 35:213; turning from Moses to, 25:214; unsearchable riches of, 28:49; virgin birth, 21:136; 24:60; 25:76; 29:77; Word of God, 31:67; worthy lamb, 30:188
them which sleep in, 24:245; this same, 4:32; 19:44; 20:140; 24:165; to his glory, 23:223; transfiguration, 21:201; 24:137; travail of his soul, 26:63; 27:63; 29:10, 207; 30:26; tried stone, 26:209, 211
TRIUMPH: as head of the church, present, 27:47; as king of kings, 27:47; in his resurrection, 27:31, 35; in thousand years, 27:199; of the cross, 27:17; over sin the taskmaster, 27:36
unto you is born, 21:90; victory complete, 29:206; visits Jerusalem, 18:161; visits Nazareth, 20:8; wait for their lord, 28:97; was he raised a human being? 32:120; was he tried twice? 22:127; watch the Lord's steps, 30:259; watchers for the saviour, 30:254; way to life, 33:44; we see, 31:33-35; we shall be like him, 22:109; 30:54; we shall see him as he is, 23:121; when in Paradise? 25:64; when ministry began, 21:51; who did no sin, 24:185; why baptized, 18:51; why did Christ die? 30:20; 32:154; why Jesus became a man, 28:182; will all in Adam be all in Christ? 29:203; will call forth the dead, 23:208; with the father in glory, 27:18; wonderful visitors to, 19:100; words of, 28:20; work in creation, 28:42; world recovery through, 28:57; 30:100, 106, 109, 111; world wide dominion, 23:7; (see also Christ, King, Lord, and Mediator)
Jew, and Gentile, church problem, 24:228; to the, first, 1:90; 22:89; what advantage hath the, 27:127; 29:150
Jewels, ornamentation of, 32:36
Jewish, appearing Indians in Peru, 29:67; calendar, the, 31:201-204; colonies in Turkey and Egypt, 3:61; history between Old and New Testament times, 3:71; marriage custom, a, 31:9, 52, 149; 33:75; statistics, 2:173; 4:132
Jewish Age, faith during the, 30:103; the, 30:15
Jews, 17:146; and calamities, 28:1; 30:88, 89; and their inheritance, the, 28:121; blindness of, 20:48; Christ the King of the, 27:152; 31:92; 32:15; king of, 18:54; 19:33; modern, 6:180; Palestine and the, 12:61; 13:72, 125; persecution in Germany, 25:110; prove themselves unworthy, 25:207; redeeming the, 31:184; their country, and citizenship, 24:210; under the Law, 14:148
Jezebel, 20:200; 23:83; 25:212; 33:148, 150, 189
Job control, 17:162
Job, patience of, 33:135; Satan and, 15:208

Joel, 31:68-71; a wonderful outpouring, 31:69; another wonder and sign, 31:70; come to pass afterwards, 31:69; epitome of prophecy, 5:167; 19:57; Mount Zion and Jerusalem, 31:71; my servants and my handmaidens, 31:70; Nebuchadnezzar's invasion, 31:69; prophecy of, 19:57; who shall prophesy? 31:69; whosoever shall call, 31:71
John, a light, 19:143; carried into the wilderness, 30:294; eats the little book, 30:223; the Baptist, his teachings and his mission, 13:131; 18:49, 217; 21:43; 22:159; 23:32; 24:128, 135; 25:113, 163; 29:107; 30:19, 47; 31:24, 183; 32:7; 34:81; the Baptist, Jesus recognised by, 29:167; the Baptist, was he Elias, 10:61; 14:117; the baptizer, 28:181-183; the forerunner, 29:169; 30:278; the least in kingdom greater than, 13:115
John's mission, 29:30
Joined together, perfectly, 32:23
Joint-heirs, calling the, 33:59, 60; of glory, 30:303; the church the, 31:44, 52, 139, 147, 218; with Christ, 16:7, 46; 18:140; 19:36; 30:296
Joint-heirship, 23:55
Jonah, 16:11, 127; 31:219; 35:198; a modern, 17:119; Christ witness to, 19:24; glad? was, 29:95; prophecy of, 19:127
Jonas, the sign of the prophet, 29:96; 33:102; three days and three nights, 29:124
Jones, Prof. Rufus, D.D., "Debt to Heretics," 29:7
Jordan, harnessing the, 19:97
Joseph, 14:102; genealogy of, 2:146; 5:182; in Egypt, 16:203; provider in famine, 20:26; saving the house of, 23:72
Joshua, 15:56; and the Canaanites, 27:177; crowned, 22:118; divinely appointed, 27:178
Joshua's choice, 35:289
Journal, founding of this, occasion of, 29:9; stands for, what this, 32:169-171
Journey, a far, the man making, 3:125; the end of the outward, 26:17; through Palestine, 18:200
Joy, 3:151; in God, we, 29:33; set before him, the, 27:30; 31:24, 25, 38; to honour and please the father, 31:25
Joys, and sufferings, 26:17; of service, 5:47
Jubile, 25:146; 35:200, 222; antitypical, introduced by our Lord, 25:152; 35:222; culmination of sabbath system, 25:149; 35:202; inheritance in Kingdom Age, 25:153; Levites benefited by, 25:150; 35:202; main object of, 25:149; 35:202; our, of liberty and inheritance, 25:152; 35:222; the, a shadow of good things, 6:1; 14:83, 180; trumpet, 25:151; 35:204
Judah, Israel and, the new covenant with, 30:67; wickedness of, 26:3
Judaizing teachers, false, 33:175; 34:22
Judas, Iscariot, 18:65; 22:68, 99, 111, 126; 25:96; the betrayer, 28:184; why did he hang himself? 25:96
Judge, and judgment, meaning of, 31:166; and make war, 31:66; and saviour from sin, the, 28:39; because we thus, 28:47; God the, 26:256; grace and kindness from our, 25:198; Lord Jesus as, 32:10; meaning of, 22:215; not, 28:48; of living and dead, Jesus the, 27:172; of quick and dead, the, 30:116; over the Gentiles, 28:46; shall not the, of all the earth, do right? 8:103; 28:26; sun of righteousness as, 22:161; the, 1:147; the dead, the time to, 30:234; the great, and how we should judge, 26:256; the Lord Jesus the, 15:45, 201; 26:257; 27:67; 29:45, 49; the Lord Jesus the, at his first advent, 28:38; the Lord's office as, 30:119; the resurrected Lord as, 28:45; the righteous, at that day, 28:52; their saviour, the, 28:35; unseen, nevertheless the, 28:46
Judged according to their works, 31:167
Judges, 24:247; and judgments: past, present, and future, 28:18; and kings over Israel, 28:34; appointed, under, 28:34; in Israel, 21:175; of Israel, 19:41; period of, 25:133; the rulership of the, 33:133; the saints as, 15:46
Judgeship, an orderly systematic, 26:257
Judging, angels, 26:64; the abomination of desolation, 28:54; the world, 28:58
Judgment, a standard of, 33:71; after death the, 13:29; 15:159; 21:34; 30:38; after this, the,

- 19:43; all committed to Christ, 19:40; am I come for, 28:40; an opportunity in the, 10:184; began at house of God, 15:46; 22:216; best developer of, God's word, 28:20; Christ's standard of, 25:196; church, or church recovery, 30:124; day for angels, 19:43; day of, 27:172; day, the, 5:17; 19:40; day, the great, 13:65, 81; 33:31; day, thousand-year, 25:198; day, until the, 29:23; eternal, 12:111; 15:45; exercise of, 28:18; far extent of the, 28:41; favorable to heirs of the promises, 28:28; given unto them, 31:99; God's, on his son, 28:42; God's, upon Egypt, 33:178; halls, kings and their, 28:35; hour of God's, 30:273; hour of his, 21:116; how carried on, 25:197; I will come near to, 24:162; in danger of the, 20:168; in Gospel age, 19:41; in Kingdom age, 19:43; in ordinary affairs, 28:19; in the, 29:97; in the past, 15:46; meaning of, 28:19; more tolerable in the day of, 10:184; 21:114; nature of the, 4:81; Nineveh in the day of, 26:196; not come into, 19:42; of blessing, 23:209; of great Babylon, the, 30:293; of house of God, 19:41; of Israel, time and seat of Moses, 28:34; of love, and a ray of hope, 28:23; of mercy, 28:23; of the devil and his angels, 28:59; of the Gentiles, 28:46; of the great day, the, 28:57; of the great whore, 30:293; of the house of God, 28:47; on Adam, 28:22; on Eve, 28:22; on Satan, 28:22; on the "world that then was," the, 28:24; or reign of blessing, 28:226; or rulership of the thousand years, the, 27:196; principles and power of the, 28:39; prophets pronouncing, 28:36; resurrection of, 15:201; 27:124; 29:49; 30:130; right, 3:153; same mind and the same, 29:9; seat of Christ, now appear before the, 25:195; 28:47; seat, standing before, 19:42; seat, the, of Christ, 10:90; the resurrection of, 10:145; 32:9, 168; the second great, 33:108; the thousand-year, 4:57; 35:231; the throne, 31:41; 33:84; time of, 26:161; to come, and, 29:114; tolerable in day of, 19:43; true, and mercy, 22:132; unto the son, all, 30:129; upon the world that now is, 28:50; was set, the, 30:273, 274
- Judgments, God's, 28:22; God's, in Spain, 26:161; judges and: past, present, and future, 28:18; true and righteous his, 31:50, 51; unjust, 28:52
- Julian, son of Julius Constantius, 30:242
- Jupiter, fighting the priests of, 34:24-26
- Just, and true, things honest, 32:16; and unjust, resurrection of, 27:173; 28:5, 53; 29:103; 30:91; the, shall live by his faith, 20:11; 21:295; 26:34
- Justice, a new and elaborate system of, 27:176; God's, 34:41; 35:230; satisfaction of God's, 11:205; the habitation of God's throne, 27:171; to servants, 30:177
- Justification, 9:8, 10:11, 154; by blood of Christ, 22:59; 33:51; by faith, 2:190; 14:67; 20:12; 21:237; 22:41, 57; 29:108; 33:49; 34:138, 168; by God's grace, 22:58; 29:227, 228; 33:50; by resurrection of Christ, 22:59; 25:62; 33:51; by works, 14:70; 22:61; 33:53; Christ's resurrection necessary for our, 27:35; 29:126; 30:28; dependent on Christ's resurrection, 23:40; from all things, 22:58; 33:50; how accomplished, 22:58; 33:50; how the Jews sought, 14:71; 22:61; 33:53; is it to life? 22:65; 33:57; must be maintained, 22:63; 33:55; must precede reconciliation, 4:174; new covenant arrangement, 22:61; 33:53; not by works, 11:26; of believer in Jesus, 22:58; 33:50; of God, 22:57; 33:49; of self, 22:57; 33:49; of wisdom, 22:57; 33:49; raised for our, 22:59; 25:62; 33:51; scriptural meaning of, 2:27
- Justified, by faith and works, 19:157; in spirit, 22:73; 33:68; or sanctified by the blood, 1:31; (see also Faith)
- Justify, meaning of, 14:68; 22:58; 33:50
- Justifying God, 33:49
- Justin Martyr, 27:131
- Justinian, emperor, 22:194; 30:192; decree exalting Bishop of Rome, 23:149
- Kaphar, 19:99; 34:183
- Keble and Newman, 28:107
- Keeper, am I my brother's, 27:170
- Keith, Rev. Alexander, what he wrote in 1840: 22:15
- Kenosis, 25:76
- Kephel, 5:190
- Kept in store, reserved, 24:211; 28:50
- Keturah, 1:31; 11:203; not a type, 27:140
- Key, and Nail, 20:2; 33:146; of abyss, 20:5; 33:149; of bottomless pit, 20:4; 30:211; 31:83; 33:149; of house of David, 20:1; 24:233; 33:148; of knowledge, 20:4; 33:149
- Keys, 20:1; 33:146; of hell and death, 15:30, 200; 19:50, 190; 20:7; 26:51; 29:80; 30:111; 31:83; 32:41; of kingdom of heaven, 20:5; 33:150; Peter and the two, 24:140; Peter uses the, 20:6; 33:151
- Khan, of khans, 30:217; of Persia, Cazan, 30:218
- Kill me, they seek to, 27:212, 213
- Kindheartedness, good nature, 26:228
- Kindness, brotherly, 32:174; rewarded, 30:196
- King, Agrippa visits Festus, 29:132; and conqueror, Christ the, 30:114; Christ as, 19:33; Christ as saviour and, 35:292; for the throne of David, a, 26:127; going to war, the, 2:188; honor the, 11:209; of fierce countenance, 18:48; of glory, the, 16:1; of kings, 20:146; 31:40, 66; 32:113; 35:294; of kings and head of church, 27:47; of kings and Lord of lords, 30:116; of kings, hailing the, 9:15; of north and south, 7:82, 169; of the Jews, Christ the, 31:92, 103; on Mount Zion, 18:57; our Lord's parousia as, 30:85; over the locusts, 30:214; parousia of the, 6:35; 10:179; Saul the, 35:228; soldiers devoted to the, 8:143; the, 10:30; the great, 6:23; the great, and his kingdom, 19:208; the greatest, 18:12; the Israelites demand a, 33:133; the true, 32:14-16; this great leader a, 28:180; thy, cometh unto thee, 23:7; while she yet talked with the, 22:185; world recovery for the new, 28:57
- Kingdom, a new government, 23:53; Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob to be seen in, 11:95; 15:47; 32:80; and covenants, the, 26:110; and its human subjects, 20:57; and priests, a, 30:202, 203; and priests, and they reign, 30:189; angelic and human subjects of, 11:125; angelic subjects of, 25:17; 31:145; at hand, 21:15; 30:15; blessings of, of heaven, 26:218; called to the, 6:27; character of the promised, 35:195; Christ gives up the, 31:45; come, Thy, 8:111; 27:123; come! Thy (a dialogue), 29:118; comes not with observation, 21:78; delivered up, 29:54; gather out of his, 22:2; getting ready for the, 11:93; God's triumphant (a word picture), 22:54; gospel of the, 21:91; 23:51; 26:107; government officials of, 24:246; handed over to the father, the, 27:66; his, not of this world, 26:108; how to become a ruler in the, 7:149; how to become a subject of, now, 7:143; human subjects of, 25:17; 31:145; I appoint unto you a, 23:54; Jewish, 23:52; least and great in the, 26:220, 223; least in the, of heaven, greater than he, 27:73; mission of, 19:177; my, not from hence, 23:9; mysteries of the, 29:169; new birth in the, 31:8
- OF GOD: 16:14, 62, 79, 111, 120, 143, 201; 17:15, 62, 75; 23:51; 31:91; 35:195; cometh not with observation, 28:81-89; 30:133; extension of, 22:43; is nigh at hand, 28:129; 30:153; or kingdom of heaven? 23:52; reconstituted, 14:109; 15:201; the, 27:152; the (questions and answers), 15:75, 95, 142, 208; the glorious gospel of the, 6:17
- of heaven, keys of, 20:5; of light, 19:177; of this world is become, the, 11:96; 15:171; 30:233; of this world, the, and its god, 26:165; 29:201; preach the, 15:113; preaching gospel of, the main consideration, 25:211; reconstitution of the, at the beginning of the thousand years, 27:154; revelation of the, 6:35; seek ye first the, 26:255; 30:105; setting up of God's, 12:61; 15:174; setting up the, 16:159; seven parables of the, 2:17; 24:53; sitting down in, 18:69; successful entrance into the, 32:174; ten-tribe, 22:151
- THE: and moral reform, 7:160; at hand, 10:33; comes with the King, 8:54; delivered up to the father, 15:204; gospel of, 33:60; in Eden, 6:17; in Israel, 6:19; in the thousand years, 6:37; 7:143; 8:71; not a democracy, 7:162; of God, 8:69; of heaven is at hand, 10:17; saints in, 35:325; set up in power, 10:39; thine is the, and power, and glory, 23:148; this gospel of the, 26:107; thy, come, 23:177; 25:251; translated into the, 30:116; unshakeable, 20:95; 30:1-96
- what is a, 10:17; what is the, 7:141; within or among you, 9:73
- Kingdom Age, a wonderful, 27:123; conquerors in the, 35:264; freedom of choice in the, 27:63, 125; grand offer in the, 30:114; Israel in the, 28:123; life and godliness in, 32:193; looking unto Jesus in, 31:40; new covenant in the, 28:93; 30:68; rule, 31:42; the, 30:20; the millennium, 29:152; what temple in the, 29:182
- Kingdoms, of the world, the, 28:75; subdued through faith, 23:209; to be overthrown, 20:97; to overthrow the, 15:171
- Kings, and priests, 18:140; 24:247; 26:61; 35:246; divine right of? 35:193; eat the flesh of, 10:175; gathering the, 26:76; in battle, 31:101; in the days of these, 26:94; last and greatest of, 17:205; of the earth, gathering the, 21:10; 30:10; over Israel, judges and, 28:34; period of, 25:135; recently deposed or abdicated, 23:2; the shepherd, 26:173; ye have reigned as, without us, 23:147; 25:185
- Kippur, 19:99; 34:183
- Kiss the son, 4:47
- Kitchener, Lord, 28:120
- Knee, every, must bow, 13:154; 15:175
- Knew not, 22:198; 30:83, 317, 318
- Knit together in love, 35:313
- Knocking and asking, 26:258
- Know, it is not for you to, 25:57; me, they all shall, 23:31
- Knowing one another, the millennium and, 10:59
- Knowledge, 32:174; all men to come to, 24:74; and hope before Christ came, 32:189; an exact, 26:63; 29:41; and its effects, 29:200; belief and, 25:34; brings responsibility, 32:44; come to an accurate, 27:172; exact or accurate, 19:192; greatest possible piece of, 22:13; growing in, 22:156; 31:6; increase of, 4:112; 9:183; 10:197; 23:137; key of, 20:4; necessary to belief, 5:1; of Lord to fill earth, 19:191; of sin, by the law is the, 29:150; of the Lord, universal, 2:16; of the truth, exact, 29:41; of the truth, the, 30:31; of the truth, wilful sin after, 27:105; rejecting, 4:39; renewed in, 21:257, 284; shall vanish away, 22:145; the light of the, 34:33-37; to be added, 21:86; 30:94
- Known, had they, 22:77
- Knox, John, 22:42; 26:266; 29:53
- Koinos, and koinonia, 1:108; common, 21:60
- Kopher, 19:98; 21:103; 34:182
- Korah, the gainsaying of, 2:70
- Koran and its origin, the, 28:119; 30:212
- Kosmos, 21:6
- Labour, and church, 18:181; attitude toward capital, 12:91; capital and, 2:64; 3:108; 4:150; law, Bulgaria's compulsory, 12:63; movements worldwide, 1:128; not in vain, your, 27:265; 28:124
- Labourers, in the vineyard, 2:34; parable of, 24:45
- Ladder, Jacob's, 1:183; 7:194; 16:122; 34:142, 155; the, and the Son of Man, 24:27
- Lady, the elect, 15:58
- Laissez faire, the doctrine of, 2:46; 25:108
- Lake of fire, the, 10:38; 11:33; 14:40; 15:197; 29:206; 31:82, 83, 117, 158, 168; 32:64; 33:108; 34:163; burning with brimstone, 26:59; meaning of the, 29:81
- Lamb, acclamation of God and of the, 30:190; amidst the throne, the, 30:206; and the LAMB, the, 33:178-183; and the 144,000 on Mount Zion, the, 30:247; as it had been slain, 19:52; book of life of the, 30:244; bride of the, 26:84; eating and drinking our, 17:189; following the, whithersoever he goeth, 7:31; 31:36; in memory of our, 24:18; marriage of the, 26:84; 29:184, 185; of God, Jesus the, 35:244; opens the seals, the, 30:190; ovation

to the, 30:189; Passover, fulfilling the type of, 26:221; that was slain, worthy is, 30:131
 THE: and the LAMB, 2:177; 3:164; bride of the, 5:102; 25:21; 31:65, 149; 34:170; conquering, 35:259; foreordained, 22:94; Lord God Almighty and the, 29:185; marriage of the, 5:101; 25:20; 31:148; of God, behold, 25:61; slain, 7:29; slain and triumphant, 7:17; slain from the foundation of the world, 7:19; 20:37; that taketh away the sin of the world, 7:27; triumphant, 7:39; triumphant over death, 7:36
 war with the, 14:158; with seven horns and seven eyes, 7:33; 30:188; 34:178; 35:260; without blemish or spot, 7:24; 11:79; worthy, 30:188; war with the, 14:158; wrath of the, 7:37
 Lament, Lord's, over Jerusalem, 28:67
 Lamp on the lampstand, the, 26:220
 Lamps, burning, 20:156; seven, 18:112, 126; 19:179; 33:172; 34:177
 Lampstand, 24:182; the Lord and the, 30:122
 Land, exiled from the, 31:148; of promise, the, 35:244; promise of the, to Abraham, 28:30; 30:101; shall be desolate, the whole, 30:41
 Language, figurative, 7:201; 18:112, 126; figurative and symbolic, 24:25; pure, 20:79; test, the, 33:139-141; the holy nation and its, 22:10; 33:141; unifying effect of a common, 22:9; 33:140
 Languages, origin of, 27:77
 Laodicea, 18:59; 20:204; 23:85; 25:212; lukewarm, 27:58; message to, 26:71
 Laodicean period, the, 30:124; 31:4, 66, 214; 32:137; 35:333
 Last days, scoffers in the, 27:144
 Lateinos, 30:247
 Latimer, 26:266
 Laughter, 4:3; Abraham's and Sarah's, 4:4; 13:78
 Law, a perfect, 35:292; a schoolmaster, the, 34:147; a test, the, 29:149; and testimony, to the, 10:201; as a pedagogue, the, 31:30; benefits under the, 32:42; by the, is the knowledge of sin, 29:150; ceremonial, called the law of the Lord, 29:142; change of, 12:124; 18:95; change of, a new high priest and a, 29:151; changed, the, 29:156; Christ the end of the, 29:172; condemnation under the, 34:138; could bring neither righteousness or life, 24:34; could righteousness come by the, 29:149
 COVENANT: added, to what was the, 33:74; 34:42; deterrents under, 33:131; Israel and the, 30:203; the, 14:24; 30:61; 31:22, 29, 30; 33:138, 139; 34:105; weak through the flesh, the, 30:62
 curse of the, 23:60; 29:28; did the Lord break the? 24:18; discerning what is God's, 31:172; effect of the, 32:27; for as many as have sinned without, shall also perish without, 30:39; for the lawless, 18:14; free from the, 32:43; given at Sinai, was the, perpetual, 29:140; given, the, 26:41; if any man sue thee at the, 21:187; inadequate, why? 18:45; indivisible, 16:23; 18:83; interpretation of Mosaic, 21:152; is it binding? 16:23; Israel under the, 34:30; Israelites and the, 32:164; light of the, 19:141; love the fulfilling of the, 33:138; making and ratifying the, 29:141; moral, 26:122; moral and ceremonial, 6:109; 16:23; 18:83; Mosaic, accomplished what? 26:33; Mosaic, is it binding? 16:23; Moses and the, 31:179; 32:190; nailed to the cross, 12:128; 29:172; nailing the, to Christ's cross, 29:156; new, involved in new covenant, 23:43; of liberty, the perfect, 32:147; of Moses, one of the ten a, 29:142; of sacrificial offerings, the, 31:171; of spirit of life, 16:25; 21:102; of the land, obey the, 29:158; offerings under the, 31:27; on Sinai, the, 31:22, 29; on the heart, writing the, 30:66; on the tables and in the books, the, 29:154; one: moral and ceremonial, 29:142; our Lord gave, the, 29:151; punishments for breaking the, 31:22; redeemed from curse of, 22:95; righteousness by the, or by faith, 29:173; sacrifices under the, 31:27; 33:131; shall also perish without, 10:117; sin and, 29:140; sinned without, perish without, 21:35; the, a definite ending, 29:145; the, a

shadow, 17:28; the, added because of transgressions, 9:169; the dim light of the, 9:138; the need of, 31:170; unto themselves, a, 26:121, 124; was the Sinai perpetual? 18:80; weakness of the, 34:135; what, then, became of the, 29:172; when did the, become old? 12:128; wherefore then serveth the, 18:92; 21:94; 29:148; writing the, on the heart, 1:27; 21:61; 23:45; writing the, on the new creature's heart, 9:74; written in the heart, 23:30; "430 years after" what? 25:127
 Law and prophets, Christ came to fulfill, 18:156; Christ not come to destroy, 20:133; destroying or fulfilling the, 6:196; until John, 18:52
 Lawful, all things are, 2:109; are all things? 18:174
 Lawgiver, promise of a, 29:25
 Lawrence of Arabia, 28:120
 Laws, and codes, 18:82; changing times and, 7:51; 12:33; in mind and heart, 12:131; similar, but different codes, 29:141
 Laying on of hands, the, 29:175
 Laymen and laywomen, 5:144
 Lazarus, parable of the rich man and, 2:100; 21:73; 25:29; 30:79, 80; raising of, 21:215; 29:39; sleepeth, our friend, 34:6; 35:302
 Leader, great, 28:179; Jesus Christ, 26:61; king, 28:180; raised up, 29:35; right and powerful, 28:180
 Leader's, identity, a forerunner certifying the, 28:181
 Leaders, and instructors, 31:32; prominent, 24:229
 Leadership necessary, 9:80
 Leading, follow the, 23:134, 156, 165
 League of Nations, and sanctions, 26:164; can they become a super state? 24:198; 27:235; collective defence within, 26:164
 Learn, how we, 31:169
 Learning, not to blaspheme, 29:133; obedience, 28:167; written for our, 20:92
 Lease, a fanciful, 26:200; of power, Gentile? 35:217
 Least, and great in the kingdom, 26:220, 223; in the kingdom greater than John, 27:73
 Leaven, the, 2:22
 Led by the Spirit, 5:41
 Lefevre, 29:53
 Legs of iron, the, 26:90
 Lending, 21:207
 Lenin and his Communist plan, 29:201
 Leopard, can the, change his spots? 21:161; 22:209
 Leper, Jesus heals the, 20:81
 Lesson, an object, 33:62; the unpalatable, 27:253
 Lessons, for us, 31:22, 29; of the past, 34:62; practical (John 10), 27:213
 Let, he who now letteth will, 23:147
 Letter, and the Spirit, the, 5:88; 21:151; 33:137; killeth, the spirit giveth life, 33:138; of the Mosaic law, 33:137; of the new covenant, 33:138
 Letters, encouraging, 6:15, 69, 179, 198; 7:15, 57, 88, 106, 123, 140, 202; 8:11, 157, 175; 9:43, 57, 106, 168, 192; 10:62, 110, 188; to John, 1, 2, 22:185 suppl.; to John, 3, 4, 22:201 suppl.
 Levi, the portion of, 20:131
 Levite, the whole time, 20:64; 34:11
 Levites, possessions of, 25:150; 35:203; the tabernacle and the, 28:33
 Liberty, 5:140; a covenant of, 32:42; called upon, 29:158; from bondage to, 32:42; glorious, creation delivered into, 23:56; glorious, of children of God, 22:145; 23:59; how to use, 25:199; not license, 25:199; of the gospel, 14:48; 28:236; 33:142, 161; our, in Christ Jesus, 25:198; religious, in Italy, 22:206; stand fast in the, 32:43; the Christian's, in diet, 10:4; the Douma for religious, 1:111; the perfect law of, 32:147
 Library Supply Fund, 18:201, 220; 19:10, 67, 86, 100, 117, 133, 145, 167, 199, 211; 20:12, 85, 101, 120, 137, 176
 Lice, plague of, 15:207
 Lie, does a, benefit the truth, 17:55; 33:62; 34:42; first, backed up with othes, 25:39; loving and making a, 33:18; not one to another, 21:256; not possible for God to, 21:109; the

first, 9:136
 Lies, are they justified by Paul? 33:9; refuge of, 21:227; Satan the father of, 19:116; 29:196; 35:209; Satan's subtle, 26:28; to support lies, 34:118
 Life, a ransom for many, Jesus gave his, 29:125; 30:27; and godliness in the Kingdom Age, 32:193-196; are we justified to? 22:65; begotten to the new, 9:170; book of, 24:249; brought to light, 18:56; 19:25; Christ our, 30:303; Christ to give, 20:52; conditional, 17:134; death and, 29:228, 229; eternal, this is, 25:177; eternal: when? where? how? 28:223, 225; everlasting, hath, 17:57; everlasting, reaping, 28:208; gift of, 21:288; God is, 9:161; hope of eternal, 14:189; I lay down my, that I might take it again, 1:86; 27:210; in Christ, 28:44; 32:97; 34:69; in himself, God gave Jesus, 18:135; 20:52; 23:208; 29:40; in his name, 27:203; in his son, 9:163; 27:7; inherent, self-sustaining, 20:52; Lord's promise of the, 27:7; losing and finding, 22:37; more abundant, 26:263; 29:170; necessity of new, 18:172; newness of, 11:146; not inherent in us, 9:163; our Lord's hidden, on earth, 21:297; our need of, 17:131; our new, hid with Christ, 21:297; passed from death unto, 27:7; 29:205; possibilities of, where? 21:113; promise of, 17:133; resurrection of life, 30:130; river of water of, 21:127; 28:59; saved by his, 29:32; the book of, 9:63; 31:168; the consecrated, 6:121; the crown of, 8:149; the future, 15:39; the hidden, 14:1; 21:294; the lamb's book of, 33:186; the new, 27:138; the resurrection and the, 29:38; the spiritual, 11:146; the water of, 10:141; 32:96; 33:97; the way to everlasting, 11:123; 25:15; 31:143; true inwardness of, 21:298; walking in newness of, 22:155; way back to, 21:288; when this, ends, 6:7
 Lift up the hands which hang down, 32:71
 Light, ambassadors of, 19:164; and darkness, conflict with, 27:187; 33:5; and love, the true companionship of, 9:144; and the city, the, 34:122; armour of, 22:157; brings responsibility, 19:115; can become dark again, 19:165; discoveries regarding, 9:114, 126; dispensational, 9:135; following the, 28:76; for our day, 21:1; 30:1; from darkness to, 14:119; function of the true, 19:144; God causes to penetrate, 21:193; God is, 9:133; gospel vs. philosophical, 27:122; how far will the, shine, 29:41; how first came, 19:138; in the dark continent, 18:152; in the face of Jesus, the, 29:40; in the Lord, 19:164; Jesus Christ the true, 22:157; 29:189; John the Baptist a, 19:143; love, life, 9:133; loving or hating the, 22:180; marvellous, 19:73; no fellowship with darkness, 22:157; now are ye, 21:235; obscured, 22:158; of the cross, the, 27:188; of the knowledge, the, 34:33-37; of the world, the, 5:169; 19:143; 20:119; 26:220; 27:188; 30:2; shining, 21:1; shining more and more, 30:3; the dim, of the Law, 9:138; the God of, 27:187; the nations walk in its, 32:20; the source of, 30:2; the true, 14:116; 29:152; the true, shining in the great day, 28:59; the true, that was, 29:41; the true, to lighten every man, 27:121; they shall never see, 10:115; 29:189; thy word is, 25:68; to enlighten every man, 26:62; 31:60; 35:216; to see the path, 26:207; to the Gentiles, a, 32:43, 56; to the Gentiles, first bearers of, 22:158; to the Jew first, 22:158; true, 18:57, 60; 19:143; 20:148; true, enlightens every man, 19:189; true, which lighteth every man, 22:159; 24:150, 248; 25:82; was withheld, why, 30:129; when shines, 21:154; where, would shine, 22:157
 Lightning, astrape, bright shining, 30:135, 136; 28:83; voices, thunder, earthquake, mountain and hail, 30:286
 Lightnings, thundering, and voices, 30:186
 Lights, false, in Christendom, 5:169; 19:178
 Like him, we shall be, 10:144; 18:140; 20:141; 21:49; 22:109; 31:39; Jesus, to be, 34:155
 Likeness, God's, man in, 30:75
 Lilies and King Solomon, 26:247
 Line, measuring, 21:211; where to draw the, 12:114

- Lineage of Jesus, the, 34:187
 Linen, arrayed in, 29:185; 31:53, 65, 67, 150, 151; fine, 5:102; 25:21; 26:85
 Lion, the roaring, 20:198
 Lions, heads of, 30:219
 Lip service, 30:48
 Little ones, 24:82; I will turn mine hand upon, 23:117
 Living, and wages in Imperial Rome, 5:63; creatures, four, 31:51; creatures or living ones full of eyes, 30:187; creatures, symbolising divine providence, 30:186; how to get a, 22:99; soul, man became a, 30:74; stones, 26:205, 213; 29:181; the lord of dead and, 26:62, 96
 Lo, here, or lo there, 12:1; 16:157; 30:133, 134; I am with you alway, 30:122; I come to do thy will, 25:218
 Loaf, the one, 16:187
 Locusts, invasion of, 30:211; stings in their tails, 30:213
 Logos, our Lord, as, 20:36; 24:250; 29:220; the, 15:24; 32:53; 34:52
 London, Congress of faith in, 28:75
 Longsuffering and forbearance, God's, 28:27; and patience, the Lord's, 28:51
 Look, at this! 28:78, 79; for him, unto them that, 13:30; 15:157; round, 18:110; up, and lift up your heads, 29:94
 Looking to the father, 31:27; unto Jesus, 31:17; unto Jesus in the Kingdom Age, 31:40; unto Moses, 31:29, 30
 Loot, on the lookout for, 31:82
 Lord, among the candlesticks, the, 30:122; an altar to the, 26:187; God almighty and the lamb, the, 29:185; how Job saw the, 6:148; institutes his memorial, the, 29:215; it repented the, 7:102; 16:22; Jesus as judge, 29:45, 49; Jesus as judge at his first advent, 28:38; Jesus king of kings, 27:123; Jesus sinless, the, 29:214; like men that wait for their lord, 28:97; 30:142; Lord, not every one that saith, 26:272; of all, the, 30:25; of dead and living, 19:5; 34:189; of hosts, signs and wonders from the, 26:207; of lords, 31:40; 32:113; of the living and the dead, 26:62, 96; of lords, king of kings and, 30:116; one, 22:19; 25:72; one, one spirit, one God, 27:85, 106; our king of war and prince of peace, 27:181; present with the, absent from the body, 30:76; resurrected, as judge, 28:45; risen, 19:63; risen, can men see? 19:64; satisfied, the, 29:207; seeing the, 6:147; the throne of the, 31:12; the, whom ye seek, 24:128
 Lord's, coming, the, 29:73; 30:164; conflict with Satan, the, 30:108; critics, the, 28:188; holy ones, the, 31:5; lament over Jerusalem, the, 28:67; Melchizedec priesthood, our, 28:93; office as judge, the, 30:119; parousia as king, our, 30:85; parousia in the harvest, our, 30:84; prayer, and the Papacy, the, 29:64; prayer, for oneness, 29:110; prayer, interpolation in the, 21:263; 29:59; prayer, the, 26:244; presence (parousia), the, 29:131; promised return, our, 30:82; reply, the (Matt. 24:3), 30:83; return, the, 30:135; return, the, preached, 30:139; sufferings, our, 31:124, 125
 Lord's Supper, 26:43; 27:241; 29:209; a new commemoration, 28:212; and its anniversary, 29:109; as oft as, 28:213; how related to Passover? 26:44, 27:243; not the Passover, 29:215; true date, 28:214; who should partake, 26:45; 27:244
 Loss, worth while, 25:217
 Lost, are the dead? 25:42; condition of the Israelite world, 29:27; hid to them that are, 29:191; in a great city, 18:173; punishment of, 16:90; resurrection and everlasting state of, 16:89; that which was, 13:129; the, found, 13:130; to seek and to save the, 25:42; what it means to be, 13:130; who are the? 16:88; 25:41; who have died, where are the, 25:46
 Lot, choice by, 9:188; Daniel's, 9:188; God's mercy towards, 35:226; mercy toward, 28:27
 Lot's wife, remember, 30:137
 Lots, casting, 4:126
 Love, 3:60; 5:59; 32:174; a message of, 29:52; a tie that binds, 35:320; and good works, 33:157; and obedience, perfect in, 34:55; as a bond, 21:259; by, serve one another, 25:199; can we define? 15:48; Christopher, 27:261; enthroned, 28:204; God is, 9:142; God's, 35:313-315; means self-sacrifice, 24:205; of Christ constraineth us, the, 28:48; of father and son, reciprocal, 31:44; of Jesus, the, 35:315-317; of the brethren, 35:334; one another, what does it mean to? 5:4; or selfishness, 4:170; Papal, for Protestants, 4:10; provoking to, 8:118; purified unto unfeigned, 28:206; the extent of God's, 31:110; the fulfilling of the law, 21:152; 33:138; the riches of God's, 31:215; thou hast left thy first, 30:151; to be added, 21:88; unfaltering, 25:218; we, because he loved us, 34:169; what is? 15:62, 73, 87, 102, 129, 161; what it means, 30:96; your enemies, 26:228
 Loved the church, and gave himself for it, 30:120
 Loyalty, 25:218
 Lucian (A.D. 300) and his creed, 25:73; 27:108
 Lucifer, the son of the morning, 18:113; 33:86
 Luke as an historian, 4:123
 Lukewarm, 24:233; spued out, 27:38
 Lukewarmness, neither cold nor hot, 29:13; 31:66; 32:179; 33:187; 35:335
 Lunar year, fallacy of the so-called, 32:131; 34:14
 Luther, a manuscript discovered, 2:173; Martin, 22:41, 159; 26:266; 29:53; 30:223, 229; 35:252
 Lydda, Peter's visit to, 23:197
 Lying spirit, 27:88; 28:174-177; and a false prophet, a, 28:176
 Lytton, report, the, 24:198
 Maddona, vain appeals to, 20:173
 Made of one blood, 3:120
 Magic of the town clerk's voice, 27:216
 Magicians of Egypt, 15:206; 33:1, 2; ending for the faith, 2:106
 Magistrates, 24:229
 Magog, Gog and, 29:72; 31:113-115; location of, 26:4
 Mahomet, king over the locusts, 30:214; the prophet, 7:82; 30:211
 Mahuzzim, the, 7:51
 Maitland, Rev. S. R., contending for the faith, 2:106
 Major prophets, 31:10
 Making the world better, 2:161
 Malachi, prophecy of, 24:101, 125, 133, 155, 171, 181; prophecy of the temple, 10:140
 Malice, put off, 21:254
 Malines, conference at, 22:48
 Mallee, making a desert of, 25:237
 Malnutrition, 16:176
 Malta controversy, 22:103
 Mammon, ye cannot serve God and, 26:246; serving God or, 8:154
 Man, a living soul, 7:27; a strange, 18:200; a wild, 20:166; and beast, death for, 30:74; as a soul, 14:32; became a living soul, 21:69; 30:74; behold the, 21:97; child, caught up, 30:238; child, the woman and the, 30:236; creation of, 16:86; 21:3; 25:23; does God tempt? 2:12; fall into sin, 21:3; in God's likeness, 1:38; 21:69; 30:75; in image of God, 14:17; is he better than God? 2:13; is Jesus now a? 4:41; lame, healing of at Beautiful gate, 23:3; made perfect, 33:113; natural and spiritual, 21:194; new, clothed, 21:259; not abandoned by God, 14:19; of sin, growth and development, 25:185; of sin, the, 12:38; 18:208; 19:175; 21:108; 22:46, 207; 24:58; 26:54; 27:50; 30:152; of sin, the, revealed, 25:186; of sin, why this title? 23:147; old, seeing ye have put off, 21:256; origin of, 10:89; proposes, God disposes, 22:166; the, Christ Jesus, 20:51; the creation of, 31:18; 34:131; the light to lighten every, 26:62; the old and the new, 33:12; the rich, and Lazarus, 2:100; 11:31; 13:181; 14:40; 21:73, 119; 25:29; the rich young, 21:109; the rights of, 8:128; the spirit of, 1:37; 21:68; the, with the inkhorn, 10:95, 109; 13:89; thou art inexcusable, O, 33:71, 72; though our outward perish, 21:196; what is the new? 21:257; with the inkhorn, 13:89
 Man's superior intellect, 34:131-134
 Manasseh and Ephraim, 20:132
 Manger and star, 18:77
 Manhood in Christ Jesus, growth to, 33:38
 Manifest, they which are approved made, 29:9
 Manifestation, another important, 30:126; of sons in glory, 14:3, 166; 15:47, 176, 201; of the sons of God, the, 23:49; 30:128; 32:191-193; waiting for the, 21:293; 28:198
 Manifestations of Christ after resurrection, 27:34
 Manifesting himself to his disciples, 31:37, 38
 Mankind, the world of, 32:25
 Manna, antitype of the, 27:253; the hidden, 27:254; 33:175
 Manner, in like, 13:39; 15:168; 24:165
 Manor, the lord of the, 13:163
 Mansions, the many (John 14:2), 11:199; 27:244; 34:119-121
 Manuscript, an Old Testament, 28:104; inspiration of the original, 21:261; 29:57; 35:237; of St. Paul's epistles, 28:104; of the Bible, oldest, 27:201; Sinaitic, 25:116; 32:144; the new (Freer), 5:64
 Manuscripts, Alexandrine, Sinaitic, Vatican 1209, 21:262; Biblical, 28:104; diagram of best 50 Greek, of the New Testament, 21:39; 30:43; distinction between two Vatican, 21:266; 29:62; 35:237; Greek, most ancient three, 25:124; on Revelation 20:5; 30:42; Vatican 1209, Alexandrine, Sinaitic, compared, 29:58
 Many, called, few chosen, and why, 1:67; 6:185; 8:3; 14:155; the few and the, 1:65
 Map of the world, exhibited at the Pan-Anglican Congress, London, 1908, population classified religious professions, 30:14
 Mark, chapter 16, interpolation in, 21:265; John, makes good beginning, 24:218; John, quails, 25:32; the beast and his, 26:117; 27:233; the, of the beast, 10:15; 21:277, 280; 27:233; 30:246; 31:99; the, of the beast, and the false prophet, 27:51
 Marks in forehead and hands, 30:276
 Marriage, 11:142, 155; 25:119; custom, a Jewish, 31:9, 149; 33:75; of priests authorized by Pope, 11:164; of the king's son, the, 2:38; of the Lamb, the, 5:101; 26:84; 29:184, 185; 31:148-151; supper, called unto the, 31:65, 150
 Marry, forbidding to (see also Ne temere), 11:158
 Mars Hill, Paul on, 27:66, 67
 Martel, Charles, 30:213
 Martha, 23:34
 Martyr, meaning of, 26:131
 Martyrs, of St. Andrew's, 4:155; saints and, 8:74; 31:51
 Marx, Karl, 16:100; and social reform, 26:132
 Mary, genealogy of, 2:146; 5:183; of Bethany and Mary Magdalene, 3:87; Queen (1516-1538), 27:264
 Mary's loving act, 30:176
 Mass, idolatry of, 25:223; purgatory, penance, worship of Mary, 30:245, 315; the doctrine of the, 26:54; the sacrifice of the, 6:118, 125; 22:46; 33:189
 Massacre, the, 32:141
 Masses, gathering the, 21:10; 30:10
 Master, and his bondservants, the, 28:238; arrives, the, 28:116; 30:151; speaks the, 30:249
 Masters, and servants, 24:229; obedience to, 14:46; 30:177; readiness to fulfil prophecy, 27:248
 Matthew, chapter 5, 26:223, 227, 270; chapter 6, 26:242, 246; chapter 7, 26:256, 258, 260, 261, 272, 274
 Matthias or Paul? 4:122
 Measuring, temple, altar, and worshippers, 30:224; the city, 3:86; the city (New Jerusalem), 32:19
 Meat offered to idols, 35:280; strong, 31:7; 34:150
 Meats, clean and unclean, 10:52; defiling not, 3:46; offered to idols, 8:56
 Media and the Scythian invasion, 26:8
 Mediator, a, necessary, 11:181; 14:151; a, required, 5:51; 18:169; advocate, and sin offering, 13:197; and advocate, 1:31; 11:202; 27:139; and high priest, 27:32; and high priest, a new, 29:170; between God and all men or some men, 8:48; between God and

- men, the, 35:327; definition of, 21:56; denying need of, 19:159; denying the, 6:132; do I need? 23:43; do I need Jesus as, 26:42; for this cause, 21:105; how Jesus became, 8:27; Jesus as, 26:42; Jesus the one, 18:58; multitudinous, theory of, 2:73; of a better covenant, 31:27; of the new covenant, 8:26; 31:165; 32:170; 33:44; 34:57; one, between God and men, 22:41; 24:28; Pastor Russell's denial of need of, 14:187; promise of, 29:25; qualifications of our, 15:70; required, a, 26:41; the, 9:171; the, and the new covenant, 5:50; the, as advocate, 18:170; the new covenant, 29:171; 30:63, 110, 115; the one, 9:23; 11:26; 15:67; why Jesus is, 11:186; 12:138; world recovery by, 30:108
- Mediatorship and the reign, the, 30:111
- Medical and surgical appliances, 9:177
- Mediums, 3:79
- Medo-Persia (universal empire), 14:26; 31:73; 32:110
- Medo-Persians conquered Babylon, 30:236
- Meek, the, 20:90
- Meekness, and fear, with, 35:307; and sober-mindedness, 34:29
- Meetings, conduct of, 24:229
- Megiddo, Armageddon and, 26:74
- Melancthon, Philip, 22:42; 26:266; 29:53
- Melchisedek, 12:123; 16:79; 23:28; 25:65; 31:102; Abraham paid tithes to, 30:13; high priest after the order of, 27:48; king of Salem, 32:189; 35:247; order after, 33:59; 34:57; 35:247; priesthood, 18:140; priesthood, our Lord's, 28:93; priests after the order of, 11:203; 12:126; type of Christ, 12:126
- Mello (Greek word), significance of, 29:103
- Members, God hath set the, 20:87; 35:286; mortify your, 21:239; one body, many, 35:327, 329
- Memorial, a yearly, 4:184; cup, did our Lord drink? 1:110; date, greater accuracy in, 1:168; emblems, the, 26:251; observance, 1:19; of his death, a, 33:45; pillars, 26:184; supper, how often to be celebrated? 13:203; 14:174; 15:178; supper, institution of the, 9:27; supper, purposes of the, 33:179; supper, the, 1:3; 163; 2:178; 5:175; 8:181; 9:167; the Lord institutes his, 29:215
- Memories, leaky, 21:128
- Memory, 24:213; aids to, 28:211; controlling the, 17:50; if ye keep in, 28:39; selective, 21:198
- Men, attack on traditions of, 27:182; earth for the children of, 28:227; go to now, ye rich, 11:206; 15:64; 23:160; God dwelling with, 25:249; God's interest in, 21:182, 209 suppl.; good will toward, 21:90; I will draw all, 15:71; killed, third part, 30:221; residue of, 19:109; 31:12; ten, and the skirt of a Jew, 22:167; that wait for their Lord, like unto, 3:171; 28:97; 30:142; the wise, 14:142; two classes among, 23:19
- Menace, the Gentiles a, 29:27; to empire and world peace, a, 27:235
- Menservants and maidens, beating of the, 28:115; 30:151
- Merchandise of you, make, 31:36
- Merchant, a, seeking goodly pearls, 2:23
- Merchants and traders, 20:157; 31:2-5, 49
- Mercies, of David, the sure, 6:42; of God, the, 34:11; 35:275, 319
- Merciful, the, 20:102
- Mercy, an act of, 27:178; and forgiveness, 4:91; 9:157; God rich in, 32:162; God's, 29:227; God's, an act of force, 29:20; judgment of, 28:23; much, but no rights, 23:41; on whom I will have mercy, 26:47; seat, the, 14:73; 31:66; 33:88; seat, the, in the most holy, 30:237, 238; the everlasting, 6:41; the witness of God's, 2:137; 10:44; 13:145; 29:116; to mankind, God's, 35:231; vessels of wrath and vessels of, 26:49
- Meshech, Tubal, Togarmah, 26:3
- Mesmerism, 15:107; and hypnotism, injurious effects, 26:146, 147, 149; 33:124-127
- Mesopotamia, 26:8
- Message, a new, 26:219; a hope, 27:171; of justification, 18:58; of love, a, 29:52; the, for our day, 4:141; to Ephesus, 33:172; to Laodicea, the, 26:71; 33:187, 188; 35:333; to Philadelphia, 31:4, 83; 33:149, 186; 35:333; to Sardis, 31:4; 33:148; to the church, special, 33:97; to Thyatira, 33:188; 34:8
- Messages, and messengers, good and evil, 4:133; conveyed by angels, 31:172
- GOD'S: at beginning, 18:25; in Kingdom Age, 18:89; to Abraham, 18:29; to his people, 18:25; to Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, 18:31; to Noah, 18:28; to Pharaoh, 18:33; through Daniel, 18:46; through Ezekiel, 18:41; through Jeremiah, 18:43; through Jesus Christ, 18:52; through John the Baptist, 18:49; through minor prophets, 18:41; through prophets, 18:37
- three angels and their, 30:273; to Sardis and Philadelphia, 33:185, 186; to Smyrna and Pergamos, 33:174; written, from spirits, 3:123
- Messenger, to prepare the way, 24:127
- Messengers, and preachers, priests as, 29:183; believers as, 31:126
- Messiah, John's recognition of, 18:50
- PROPHECIES CONCERNING: death of, 4:24; example set in the life of, 4:22; first advent of, 4:18; ministry of, 4:20; miracles of, 4:20; present glory of, 4:28; resurrection of, 4:25; teachings of, 4:20
- the, 1:134; the true, 31:183; to receive the, 29:166
- Messiah's glory, Daniel's vision of, 6:169; 7:7, 48, 68, 81, 169, 183, 196; 8:13, 44, 60, 72, 95, 121, 177, 190; 9:44, 59, 80, 93, 108, 125, 146, 171, 183
- Messianic prophecies, 12:97
- Meteors, 19:214
- Methodists, 22:43; in Victoria, 1:17
- Mexico, 28:126; Papal interdict in, 18:148
- Micah, prophecy of, 19:147
- Michael, contending with the Devil, 28:155; shall stand up, 8:121; 30:127, 194; 35:251; standing up of, 11:107; 15:173; 16:159; 19:79; 26:56, 57; 30:240; stands up, Dan, 12:1; 30:240; stood up, 22:159, 195; the archangel, 20:37; the prince, 26:57; who was, 26:57; 30:240
- Microbe, the, as a social leveller, 14:197
- Microscope, a marvellous, 13:182
- Might, not by, 22:69; power of his, 23:166
- Migrations, Semitic, Aramaic, Arabian, etc., 26:4-8
- Mile, whosoever shall compel thee to go a, 21:188
- Milk, and honey, 35:283; and meat, 12:94; of the word, the, 31:6; 7:33-37
- Millennium, length of, 16:6; meaning of, 15:201; 18:97; the, 29:152; the, and knowing one another, 10:59
- Miller, William, 25:121
- Millions now living, will they never die? 13:199
- Millstone, a, 31:5, 49
- Milton, John, contending for the faith, 2:45
- Milton's Paradise Lost, 30:240
- Mind, brain in relation to, 21:194; carnal, 18:164; let this, be in you, 29:223; natural powers of the, 22:213; natural state of, 19:158; new, and old brain, 21:199; of Christ, the, 27:31; of Jesus Christ, the prehuman, 32:53; oneness of, 27:212; open, 21:1; 30:1; other faculties of the, 31:17; renewed in spirit of, 19:160; renewing of your, 20:65; the new, 31:6; the same, and the same judgment, 29:9; the spiritual, 5:5; the truly spiritual, 13:81; writing on, 27:3
- Mighty, through God, 27:193; works not done, why, 29:97
- Miles? furlongs or, 29:99
- Minds, Satan blinding, 21:193
- Mingle with the seed of men, 10:174
- Ministers, God's, comforted in his people, 22:191; of God, 22:183; of God, approving ourselves as, 22:191; letter to Melbourne, 4:28; wind and fire as, 22:184
- Ministration of death, a, 29:144
- Ministry, of Jesus Christ, the earthly, 31:138; of new covenant, 22:191; of reconciliation, the, 27:43; 29:33; 35:327; three and a half years, 29:220
- Minor prophets, 31:10, 68; 34:185
- Minute, the spare, 8:57
- Miracle, in the sea, 20:126; on stormy sea, 20:149
- Miracles, 4:160; 5:44; 33:2; as signs, 24:60; modernists and, 27:252; of the future, 3:28; of the past, 3:22; two wonderful, 20:178
- Miraculous, demonstration necessary, 31:32; protection, 33:24; supplies in the past, 27:253
- Misbelief, 25:34
- Misbeliefs of Seventh Day Adventists, and sabbath observance, 29:139
- Misery, eternal, bad tidings of (see also Gehenna, Hell, Lake, Punishment), 12:40
- Mishneh, 5:190
- Misjudgments of God, amazing, 28:20
- Misrepresented and opposed, Lord Jesus, 31:25
- Mission, John the Baptist's, his teachings and, 29:107; John's, 29:30; the simultaneous, 1:46
- Missionary, activity, 22:82; efforts, 28:12; notes, 2:63, 111
- Missions, and unity, 2:63; modern, origin of, 2:187
- Misstatements, more shortening the time, 26:201
- Mistake in the time, a, 30:125, 126
- Misunderstood scripture, a much, 31:11
- Mite, widow's, 17:93
- Modernism, 21:103; 22:49, 60; 23:215; 25:212; fundamentalism, and the Bible, 16:83
- Modernists and miracles, 27:252
- Mogul (Tatar) invasion, the, 30:217
- Moguls and Tatars, the, 30:214; in Europe, the, 30:217
- Mohammed in the Koran, 27:259
- Mohammedanism, 17:41; 28:119-221; 30:213, 220; 31:83
- Monasticism, 7:200
- Money, paper, 15:164; spending other people's, 23:128, 139; the ransom, 1:180; 5:87
- Mongol (Tartar) invasion, second, 30:218
- Mongolia, 31:114
- Months, forty and two, 24:59
- Monuments, modern, 26:179
- Moody, Evangelist, 27:261
- Moon, bloody, 5:169; no need of sun or, 32:20; Protestant, Papal sun, 28:132; stars, sun, signs in, 28:131-133; 29:93; 30:157, 158; stars, sun, worshipping, 29:163; sun and stars, 33:85
- Moral, and ceremonial, one law, 29:142, 157; effect, the scourge without, 30:221; excellence: moral law, 26:122; objections, 30:35, 36; one law, 29:142
- Moreh, race, 20:211; 26:225; 32:57-62; rebel, 4:88
- Morfill, W. R., "Story of Russia," 26:14
- Morning star, 19:78; 33:81, 82, 34:8
- Mortal or Immortal, 8:108
- Mortality swallowed up of life, 29:211
- Moses, 33:133; a greater than, 25:180; a type of Christ, 12:75, 127, 137, 139; and Aaron before Pharaoh, 28:32; and Elijah at the transfiguration, 30:77; and the Egyptian borrowers, 27:5, 6; and the law, 31:179; 32:190; aroused, 24:31; as mediator, 12:139; 26:42; as mediator and intercessor, 23:26; 24:33; at Sinai, 35:227; at the burning bush, 33:77; at the transfiguration, 1:41; 14:33; 21:72; body of, Devil's desire for, 22:138; Christ witness to, 19:24; contention over his body, 20:37; credentials of, and the plagues, 15:206; 28:172; deliverer and warrior, 27:176; God's messenger to Israel, 18:32; looking unto, 31:29; over God's house as a servant, 28:34; promise to, 21:5; 25:26; 30:5; ruler and judge, 25:196; said beforehand, what, 27:159; the judge, God's tried servant, 28:30; the leader, 32:79; true prophet, 32:7; turning from, to Christ, 25:214; type of Christ, 24:34; what, said beforehand, 31:107; (see also Law)
- Moses', faith, 13:95; judgment of Israel, time and seat of, 28:34; prayer for the people, 29:136
- Mosheim's Church History, quotations from, 30:242, 243; 31:161
- Moslem invasions, more, 30:214
- Moslems, holy city of, 16:201
- Mote, the, and the beam, 4:104
- Mother, and daughters, 30:293, 294, 310, 312; our, and the bride, 20:127

- Mother's teaching, influence of, 28:210
 Mothers, comfort for weeping, 10:182; two, 1:48
 Motives for service, 2:57
 Motor vehicles, 9:130
 Mount, the sermon on the, 26:217, 242, 255, 270; 28:41; 30:104
 Mountain, as a symbol, 5:165; 18:113; 33:86; burning with fire, 30:210; every, and hill brought low, 8:126; in top of mountains, 19:147; of the Lord, the, 32:111
 Mountains, flee to the, 11:102; leveled, 24:138; of Israel, the desolate, 26:10; the, and the sea, 10:107; the rendezvous in the, 26:75
 Mourn, they that, 20:89
 Mourning, the great, 23:107
 Mouth, correct use of, 21:255; sharp sword out of his, 31:67; speaking great things, the, 27:14
 Movement, a wonderful turning, 26:12; in West Africa, a successful new, 28:12; the advent, brief review of, 30:164; the church community, 28:108; the second advent, of, 29:54
 Much given, much required, 31:32
 Multiplication by division, 27:252
 Multitude, a great, 30:130; as the stars and the sand for, 11:139; the great, 8:7; 10:41; 17:184; 16:60; 25:198, 241; 30:204, 205; voice of a great, 31:51, 52
 Multitudes, feeding the, 27:251; feeding present day, 27:254; in the future, feeding the, 27:254
 Multitudinous mediator theory, 2:73
 Munich Plebiscite Sunday, Aug. 19, 1934: 26:133
 Murder in worst form, 20:211
 Murderers, 33:17, 18
 Murmurings, 30:256
 Murmurings, and disputings, obedience vs., 2:182; the ten, of Israel in wilderness, 12:77
 Mussolini, Benito, dictator, 28:72; 31:2
 Mustard seed, the, 2:21
 Mysteries in tongues, speaking, 28:141; of the kingdom, 29:169; stewards of the, 28:139; understand all, 28:141
 Mystery, 16:150; 31:99; a great, Christ and the church, 28:140; Babylon the great, 30:297; behold, I show you a, 28:141; fellowship of the, 9:85; hid from ages, the, 13:135; 19:45; 20:54; made known, 23:221; meaning of, 23:146; of "all Israel," the, 28:139; of God, the, 30:235; of God finished, the, 28:142; 30:222; of godliness, 22:73; 28:138, 143; 33:68; of lawlessness, the, 30:238; of the faith, the, 28:142; of the woman, the, 28:142; of the seven stars and seven candlesticks, 28:140; the, 1:18, 133; the, of iniquity, 6:113; 11:163; 19:175; 26:52, 54; 28:140; 30:238, 239, 297; 31:4, 5; 33:174; 35:248; wisdom of God in a, 15:49
 Myths, alleged, of Genesis, 6:65
 McPhail, M. L., 23:200
 Naaman, 14:117
 Nahum, prophecy of, 19:208
 Nail, and key, 20:2; the, 23:72
 Nailing the law to Christ's cross, 29:156
 Name, baptizing into the, 14:161; 25:78; far above every, 22:19; life in his, 27:203; of Jesus magnified, 27:199, 200; over whom my, is called, 29:37; the, above every name, 14:5; 15:175; 34:54; the father's, in the forehead, 7:32; the number of his, 30:246; the only, 31:107
 Names, of church in heaven, 13:159; symbolic, 9:77
 Napoleon, Bonaparte, 30:297; the man of destiny, 8:125
 Narrow minded or broadminded, 28:73; 30:311
 Nathan, 23:33
 Nathanael, 34:156
 Nation, an holy, 16:179; 27:122; 30:204; every, for itself, 24:220; holy, and its language, 22:10; new, 19:149; rebirth of a martyr, 11:53; reconstitution of the holy, 27:153; the ideal, 14:82; with God-given laws, a, 28:33
 National? or individual? 29:170
 Nationalism, 13:123
 Nationhood, the spirit of, 4:172
 Nations, a league of, 10:194; 15:128; all blest, 19:188; and peoples in perplexity, 26:21; bounds of the, 18:179; cities of the, fell, 26:166; desire of all shall come, 20:94; distress of, with perplexity, 23:178, 180; gathered before him, all, 23:58; 27:60; gathered before the son of man, the, 29:51; go, teach all, 25:183; gods and temples of the, 26:163; gods of the, 29:164; league of, 22:102, 23:89; made of one blood, 28:11; many shall come, 19:149; migration of, 21:129; power over, 19:79; seven (in Canaan), destruction of, 25:132; shall come, all, 30:31; the Christian, 12:117; trees for healing, 16:197; were angry, the, 30:234; whom thou hast made, all, 29:51
 Nature, Gentiles do by, 26:123; our Lord's, while on earth, 20:39
 Nazarene, Christ called a, 14:145
 Nazareth, Jesus visits, 20:8
 Nebuchadnezzar, 14:26
 Nebuchadnezzar's dream, iron in feet and toes, 29:200; dream of the great image, 6:29; 26:88; 31:73; 32:109; dream of the tree, 10:65; invasion, 31:69; "seven times," 5:174
 Necessity, virgin birth of Christ a, 5:181
 Need, my God shall supply all your, 10:56; of you, I have no, 20:87
 Needy, in the church, 21:190
 Nehemiah and the restoration, 26:9
 Nehemiah's commission, 6:92
 Neighbour, who is my, 12:131; 21:222
 Neighbours, dealings with, 21:221; mine evil (Jer. 12:14-17), 21:30; 30:33
 Nestorians in China, 19:81
 Ne temere decree, the (see also Marriage), 4:178; 14:121, 138
 Net, the, gathering every kind, 2:23
 New birth, in the kingdom, 31:8; the, 31:6
 New covenant, a, 30:109; an agreement, the, 29:172; and sin offering, 26:44; 27:242; application of the, 30:66; better than the old, 25:242; blessings include everlasting life, 26:37; blessings under the, 34:82; charter of the, 26:223; children of the, 27:140, 141; contrasted with the old, the, 29:145; God's promise of a, 28:92; holy spirit and the, 26:112; in force, the, 31:41; in Gospel and Kingdom ages, 30:68; in Kingdom Age, 28:93; in operation, 28:93; inauguration of the, 30:69; intercessor, the, 30:63; Jesus the mediator of, 30:115; kingdom, 30:248; mediator, the, 29:171; 30:63, 110; 31:165; mode of worship, 30:237; principles of the, 29:171; processes, 30:64; ratified by his blood, 26:37; 28:43; realities, 29:170; successful ratification of the, 28:43; superior terms and blessings, 26:36; terms and the ancients, 30:69; terms, Christian race under, 32:164; terms of the, 29:171; the, 29:34, 151, 152; 30:111, 62; 31:30, 88, 194; 32:1, 42, 44, 169, 170; 33:139; the blood of the, 35:246; the holy city, 30:225; trumpet and seal, 35:222; victim, the, 30:63; with Israel and Judah, 30:67; (see Covenant)
 New, creature, the, 31:5-8; 32:163; 35:339; creatures in Christ, 26:263; 27:3; 28:49; heavens and earth, 27:125; 31:117; 35:195, 294; Jerusalem, the, 75:76; 31:40, 41, 193, 194; 32:1-3; 35:294; Jerusalem, coming down, 34:169-172; life, a, 27:138; man, the, 33:12; order of things, 32:195; reward, a, 31:22; song, they sung a, 30:189; Testament corroboration, 31:10; Testament criticism, 32:142-145; Testament in Modern Speech, the, 29:98; year, a happy and blessed, 29:202; year, beginning a, 27:16
 New era, 31:129-155; basis of the, 31:140-144; glories of the, 31:144-148; necessary preliminaries to the, 31:134-140
 Newborn babes, 27:135, 136; 31:5-7; 33:37
 Newman, J. Henry, 27:261
 Newman and Keble, 28:107
 News, breaking the, 30:105
 Nicæa, Council of, 25:74; creed of, 27:109; 29:10; 30:210
 Nice, Council of, 27:219; 30:209
 Nicholson, Rev. W., 27:282
 Nicodemus, 19:185; 31:7, 38; 32:162; astonished, 27:137, 138
 Nicolaitanism, ancient and modern, 9:77
 Nicolaitanes, doctrine of, 24:59; 25:212; 33:172, 175
 Nicotine poisoning, 10:55
 Nigh at hand, the kingdom of God, 28:129; 30:153
 Night, and darkness enter, 22:157; far spent, 22:156; in which he was betrayed, the, 26:250; that, of the Lord to be observed, 2:29; tormented day and, 31:117
 Nights, three days and three, 33:101
 Nihilism, 25:170
 Nine, where are the? 23:138
 Nineteenth Century, first half of the, 30:139
 Nineveh, in day of judgment, 18:11; 26:196; the men of, 10:183; 16:47; 35:198
 Ninevites, God's abiding pity for, 19:131; preaching to the, 29:96
 Nisan 14 and 15, diagram, 16:37
 No more, meaning of, 23:161
 Noah, 31:22; 34:134; 35:211, 225; days of, 21:77; God's covenant with, 28:91; his faith, 13:61; not silent while building the ark, 30:83; preacher of righteousness, 26:22; 28:24; preaching and work, 12:19; 14:20; 15:81, 97, 142; promise to, 21:4; 25:25; 30:4
 Nobleman and servants, parable of, 24:52
 Noe, as in the days of, 30:83, 317
 Nomads, wandering shepherds, 26:6
 Nonconformists in politics, 1:19
 Non-elect, Arminius' and Calvin's views of, 21:112; gospel concerning, 21:112
 Nordic race, 28:13
 North, families and kingdoms of the, 26:9; pole, the, 1:111
 Not philosophical lights, 27:122
 Notable failures to watch, 30:251
 Note, endorsing a, 21:221
 Number, of his name, the, 30:246; of the sealed, 25:243; 666, 30:247; 144,000, 30:203, 248, 281; 144,000, literal? is the, 30:204; 144,000, on Mount Zion, the lamb and the, 30:247
 Oaks, of Bashan, 23:73
 Oath, evil in, 21:158; for confirmation, 21:159; in law courts, 21:159; the heirs and the, 28:29; to Abraham, promise and, 35:306
 Obadiah, prophecy of, 19:121
 Obedience, children of, 21:276; Christ's, unto death, 27:28; election and, 15:83; he learned, 31:35, 125; learning, 14:65; 17:142; 18:143; 20:38; 28:167; of faith, the, 32:4; perfect in love and, 34:55; the son learning, 12:94; 15:86; to masters, 30:177; vs. murmurings and disputings, 2:182; vs. vows, 5:150
 Obedient, children, 29:194; rewards to the, 28:25
 Obelisks in Rome, Egyptian, 26:173
 Obey the law of the land, 29:158
 Obeyed my voice, because thou hast, 33:56
 Object, the Christian's main, in life, 7:54
 Objection, physical, 30:36
 Objections, moral, 30:35, 36; supposed scriptural, now is the accepted time, 30:37
 Objects, concentration on worthy, 16:137
 Observance, date of the first sabbath, 29:154; sabbath, 29:127; sabbath, began, 29:154; sabbath, history of the, 29:153; the annual passover, and the Lord's supper, 29:216
 Observation, 700 years of, 18:147; kingdom of God cometh not with, 28:81-89; 30:84, 127, 133
 Odours, pleasing to God, 24:179
 Offence, rock of, 21:228
 Offered, peace more widely, 27:185; up himself, 30:56
 Offering, for sin, the perfect, 1:76, 145, 179; 33:40; 34:9; 35:333; in righteousness, 24:160; no more, for sin, 8:186; of sacrifices, the, 29:166; one, once for all, 24:161; perfect sin, 26:262; pure, 24:104, 174; sin, and new covenant, 26:44; 27:242; sin, necessary, 26:38; unblemished, 5:182
 Offerings, of the day of atonement, 2:49; on Jewish altars, 25:52; Patriarchal, 31:171; the law of sacrificial, 31:171; to devils, 25:53; to the Lord, antediluvian, 31:53
 Oil, everflowing (Zechariah), 22:70; of joy, 25:229
 Ointment, alabaster box of, 17:92; 31:55; the precious eye, 27:147
 Olam, 21:37; 22:14; and olam ended, 30:41
 Old, and new, the, 30:118; man, conflict with

- the, 30:269; the new covenant contrasted with the, 29:145
- Oligarchy, 23:90
- Olive tree, root and fatness of, 24:172; significance of the, 30:67; the, 1:68; 21:106, 171; 25:244; 30:203
- Olive trees, two, 22:68
- Omega, the alpha and, 31:194; 32:167
- "Omnipotent," 31:52
- Once, for all, 13:29, 42; 24:52; no repetition or addition, 30:56; this he did, 11:136; 12:126; to die, 30:38
- One, body in Christ, 35:285, 294, 311; body, many members, 35:327, 329; body, one spirit, one faith, 35:295; God, one Lord, one spirit, 27:85, 106; hundred and forty-four thousand, the, 1:56, 67; 17:120, 125, 179; 25:243; 31:99, 100; I and my father are, 27:211; opportunity for salvation, 34:102; taken, the other left, 3:102; 13:51; 24:63; 28:85, 30:138; that they all may be, 29:109; these three agree in, 29:60
- Oneness, of father and son, 9:19; of glory, 27:212; of mind, 27:212; the Lord's prayer for, 29:110
- Ones, little, 23:117
- Onesimus, runaway slave, 30:302; Tychicus and, 35:340
- Opponents, flesh and blood, 23:205
- Opportunities, on the watch for, 30:250
- Opportunity, an era of enlightenment and, 27:60; an, in the judgment, 10:184; and enlightenment, 28:23; open since Pentecost, the, 28:205; the present, 29:113; to participate, 29:91
- Opposed, Lord Jesus misrepresented and, 31:25
- Opposition, to be met, 28:239; worth while, 25:217
- Optimal, significance of, 28:133; 30:159
- Oracle, divination by the, 3:139
- Order, a new, 14:43; in the resurrection, 29:50; of Melchizedek, the, 27:48, 140; of things, a beautiful, 34:130; of things, new, 31:132; 32:195; orderly arrangement, 28:195; social, culture in the, 26:121
- Orders of things, 30:99
- Ordinances, the "contrary," 18:87; 29:144; two, 15:43
- Organisation, church a triumph of, 27:49
- Organisations multiplying, religious and other, 28:107; 31:51; 32:176-179
- Origen (A.D. 230), 15:195; 25:73; 27:107
- Origin, and effect of sin, 27:102; 28:152, 153; earthly or heavenly, 29:223
- Original status of the world, 30:120
- Originated, where sin, 31:20, 21
- Orkhan and the Janissaries, 30:219
- Orr, Professor, on Immanuel, 29:78
- Orthodox, Greek, faith, 26:163
- Orthodoxy, Athanasius the father of, 8:14; defined, 29:9
- Ostracism, social, 11:4
- Other sheep I have, 1:81; 27:209
- Ottomans, rise of the, 30:218, 219
- Ourselves as others see us, 4:188
- Outcome, the, of it all, 9:1; 29:89
- Outlook, European, 22:102; the present, 1934, 26:98
- Outpouring, a wonderful, 31:69; of the spirit upon Gentiles, 29:175
- Overcomer, to be an, involves suffering, 25:185; what is an? 33:7
- Overcomers, 23:55; in Kingdom Age, 23:60; promises to, 33:6-8
- Overcometh the world, 28:221; to him that, 30:268
- Overturn, overturn, overturn it, 33:146
- Overturning of Christendom, 27:54
- Owner, the purchaser the, 30:107
- Ownership of the human race, 30:241
- Ox, an, or an ass in a pit, 3:67
- Oxford Group movement, 25:222; 28:107; 32:176-178
- Pact, a security, 16:200; Kellogg Peace, 20:174; Locarno, 17:128
- Pacts, regional, 26:163
- Pagan Rome became Christian, 30:241
- Pain, 22:137; calamities, why allowed, 28:1; 30:88; no more, 8:35; 16:90; 25:28; 30:92; 31:156; punishment and, 29:78, 79; the problem of, 3:129; 10:45; 32:37-40; the utility of, 29:82; why allowed, 17:193
- Palestine, 17:196; 19:212; 28:119, 122; 30:307; a Jewish home in, 17:146; and the Jews, 7:159; 9:14, 76, 149; 10:92; 12:61; 13:72, 125; 16:94; builders and breakers in, 29:201; Catholicism in, 27:133; Concordat in, effects of, 26:163; further self-government, 22:165; Jewish colonization in, 20:82; liberated from the Turks, 10:176; national home for Israel, 22:164; new British policy, 22:165; no Jewish state in, 22:165; progress in, 21:202; restricted Jewish migration, 22:165; the real inheritors of, 31:120; trouble in, 22:183; water supply of, 10:189; "Weekly," 26:133; Zionists, disappointed, 22:166; Zionists in, 21:243; 25:110
- Palmerworm, 19:58
- Palms in their hands, 25:2
- Papacy, 20:143, 172; 23:145; 25:212; 31:1-5, 81, 97; 32:111, 176; 34:36, 180; 35:337; a would-be world ruler, 12:119; and Italy, 30:285; as a sign, 29:93; changing times and laws, 20:188; claims right to rule, 10:78, 192; consumption of, 8:122; 12:42; 13:57; 15:173; 29:92; consumption of, sign of Christ's presence, 22:207; decline of, 12:11; 26:56, 120; decline of, in Mexico and South America, 28:126; fostered by Protestantism, 22:43; gains and losses, 21:164; in consumption, 21:245; 22:194; 24:62; knocked by Spain, 23:1; learns nothing, 23:1; peaceful penetration by, 10:194; sign of our times, 24:61; spiritual power declining, 21:166; temporal power ended, 9:59; the diminishing power of, 6:52; 7:56; the Lord's prayer and the, 29:64; the rise of the, 27:49; 30:295; three great mistakes of, 22:41; to be consumed, 18:150; to consume and destroy it, 26:162; two voices of, 23:150
- Papacy's, different voices, 26:119; efforts to dominate, 30:246, 313
- Papal, infallibility, 4:194; interdict, 27:237; love for Protestants, 4:10
- Parable of the great supper, 34:1; the mustard seed, 34:152; the prodigal son, 30:79; the rich man and Lazarus, 30:79, 80; 34:163; the sheep and the goats, 32:195; the talents, 33:3; the tares of the field, 30:278; the unjust steward, 30:80; the virgins, 34:152; the wheat and tares, 34:152; what is a? 34:163
- Parables, 19:28; 33:20; 34:15, 63; not literal statements, 22:138; 29:79; principles of interpretation, 2:17; prophetic, 2:2; 3:125; seven, of the kingdom, 2:17; teaching by, 24:44; the purpose of, 2:1; twofold purpose of the, 29:169; why given, 30:257
- Paradise, 19:44; earth to be a, 11:93; the thief and, 5:9; 16:47; 25:64; was Jesus in, on day of his death, 20:46; what and where? 16:47
- "Paradise Lost," Milton's, 30:240
- Parousia, 10:180; 19:66, 176; 21:78; 23:196, 202, 215; 25:143; began, when the, 28:86; 30:138; meaning of, 26:67; 30:165; of the king, 6:35; our Lord's, as king, 21:78; 30:85; our Lord's, in the harvest, 21:78; 30:84; presence, 28:84-86; 29:75; 30:136, 278; signs of, 22:194; texts containing, 20:145; the, a fact, 6:69; the, believed in by early church, 13:56; the, of our Lord Jesus, 3:99; (see also Christ, Coming, Presence)
- Parsee creed, the, 5:27
- Part, third, brought through the fire, 23:118
- Partake, who may, 29:216
- Partiality, 32:46
- Partition, breaking down the, 26:189; middle wall of, 22:95
- Parts, two, cut off, 23:118
- Passed by, those, 11:126; 15:209
- Passover, 18:195; 21:270; 22:7, 76; 23:195; and feast, two dates, 29:213; Christ our, 21:53; 33:179; 35:245; how related, 27:243; lamb, fulfilling the type of the, 26:221; sacrifice, the, 1:145; supper, details of the, 4:182; supper, events recalled by, 28:212; supper, the, 26:44; 27:243; that they might eat the, 24:19; the, 2:177; 29:212; 33:178; the Christian antitype of the, 29:214; the Lord's last, 3:168; 33:181; the Lord's supper not the, 27:243; 29:215; type, 12:31; 14:174
- Passover's double purpose, the, 26:249
- Past, miraculous supplies in the, 27:253
- Path, entanglements on the Christian, 32:171; the shining, 30:1
- Paths, make straight, 13:127
- Patience, 6:129; 31:221; 32:174; and her perfect work, 9:8; the God of, 9:7; the Lord's long-suffering and, 28:51; to be added, 2:30:95
- Patient following, 30:260
- Patriarchal, Age, the, 28:29; 30:13; offerings, 31:53; times, how men used force in, 27:174
- Patriarchs, as real persons, Christ witness to, 19:23; blessing on, 26:218; the customs of the, 28:184; the faith of the, 32:189; years of, Jews accused of altering, 25:124
- Pattern, God our, 23:172; in the mount, 24:31; Jesus our, 21:258; perfect, 21:224; 26:125
- Paul, accused of lying and fleshly-mindedness, 21:149; again escapes from Jews, 23:182; and Barnabas at Derbe, 26:17; and Silas at Thessalonica, 26:241; and the Athenians, 29:164; and the Epicurians, 27:10; and the Philosophers, 27:8, 66; and the Stoics, 27:9; appoints Timothy and Titus, 30:261; at Corinth, 27:116, 117; before the Sanhedrin, 28:192, 193; first missionary journey, 24:238; is on the ship to Rome, 29:207-209; is tried again, 29:131; Matthias or? 4:122; on Mar's Hill, 27:66, 67; perils endured by, 31:36; reaches Rome, 30:229; rebukes Festus, 29:198; seized in Jerusalem, 28:94; speaks from the stairs, 28:117; takes Silas as companion, 26:151; visited in prison, 30:230; was the apostle an innovator, 29:6
- Paul's, defence before Felix, 28:235; desire to depart, 28:97; 30:143; experience, 34:21; last words, 30:270, 271; mission, 34:139; personal appearance, 27:192; travels and messages, 33:19, 20
- Paying debts, 27:255
- Peace, a messenger of, 33:25; all creation at, 27:169; ambassador of, 23:173; and good will, the gospel of, 28:187; and safety, 4:142; 13:162; 15:165; 16:142; 17:120; 22:123; 30:234; conditions of old, the, 27:185; everlasting, 7:41; feet shod for, 23:172; follow with all men, 6:142; grace and, multiply, 29:83; holiness and contentment, 32:172; more widely offered, 27:185; not at any price, 21:287; not, but a sword, 27:181; on earth, 10:172; or war? 3:106; 32:112-114; peace, but no, 33:13; praying for, 6:151; prince of, 32:112; rule of in the church, 21:287; ruling in the heart, 21:286; shoes of, 27:184; terms, a world wide preaching of, 27:186; the conquests of, 4:153; the preaching of, 27:185; the prince of, 15:125; 26:93; the riches of, 31:215, 216; the rider on the white horse makes war and preaches, 27:194; through the blood, 27:186; true, when? 32:4, 5; waiting for a lasting, 32:114; with God, 33:158; with God, and of God, 21:286; with slavery, 32:146; with tribulation, 35:278, 279
- Peacemaker, the, 27:185
- Peacemakers, a body of, 27:186; the, 20:103; the greatest of all, 27:182
- Pearls, precious stones and, 32:19
- Peasant's War (A.D. 1525), 30:224
- Peasants wake up (A.D. 1935), 27:145
- Pechah, 24:103
- Pedagogue, the, 26:34; the law as a, 31:30
- Penalty, death a just, 31:20; for sin in Eden, 21:20; for wilful sin, 32:63; paying the, 9:88; suffering under, 33:14; the, 30:21; the, and the ransom, 5:60
- Penny, the parable of the, 9:117; 24:45
- Pentateuch, Samaritan, 25:124
- Pentecost, (fiftieth), the feast of weeks, 29:211; pouring out of the holy spirit at, 31:70, 104; 34:145; the opportunity opened since, 28:205; the spirit since, 35:342; tongues at, 24:139
- People, a peculiar, 22:81; 34:92; all to be enlightened, 14:128; 15:203; and governments, the, 1:74; and not my people, my, 34:186; and the dominion, the, 26:96; delivered and blessed, the, 26:95; Egypt my, 26:195; for his

- name, taking out a, 16:151; 34:151; for his possession, a, 27:179; my, 35:337; sanctifying the, with his own blood, 21:52; taking out a, for his name, 7:31; 47; 11:35; 13:118; 14:42; 15:175; 22:33; 23:48; 208; 24:211; 226; 25:107; 210; the will of the, 8:172; thy, willing, 10:163; to take out a, 29:36; voice of the, 25:170; young, problem of, 24:230
- Peoples, and nations, in perplexity, 26:21; of all nations being tested, 27:146
- Perdition, son of, 18:67; 22:46; what is it, 28:50
- Perfect, be ye therefore, 26:227; cannot make the comers thereunto, 29:166; present every man, 25:95; they without us, not made, 23:58; who and how made, 30:45
- Perfecting the saints, 31:32
- Perfection, progress toward, 22:196; to be sought, the, 26:229
- Perfectness, bond of, 21:258
- Pergamos, message to, 33:174
- Perils, endured by Paul, 31:36; of the Gospel Age, the, 31:36; 37
- Perish, shall also, without law, 10:117; shall not, 22:26
- Perplexity, a world condition, 23:182; are we in, 26:65; did the renaissance bring, 26:24; distress with, 27:232; 30:158; implies thinking, 26:21; nations and peoples in, 26:21; the sign of, 27:232; world, and the divine purpose, 26:21
- Persecuted, the, 20:103
- Persecution, for righteousness' sake, 33:190; inevitable, 24:226; of Christians by the dragon, 30:241
- Perseverance, 23:202
- Persia, renamed Iran, 27:217
- Person, what constitutes a, 29:49
- Personal appearance, Paul's, 27:192
- Personality, and identity of Jesus, 29:122; dual, an invention, 20:34
- Persons, God no respecter of, 24:123; manner of, in Kingdom Age, 18:209; no respect of, 11:206; what manner of, 18:163, 187, 202, 222; 31:148; why of different manners, 18:163
- Peru, huge building stones in, 26:178; Jewish appearing Indians in, 29:67
- Peter, and the rock, 26:275; escape from prison, 24:199; imprisoned, 24:192; moved by the spirit, 29:174
- Peter's, discourse at Pentecost, 31:104; great light, 34:23; vision and surprise, 34:138
- Pharaoh, heart hardened, 15:207; raised up, 15:207; stubborn, 22:8
- Pharaoh's heart, who hardened? 18:33
- Pharaohs, the greatest of the, 26:178
- Pharisee, the, and the publican, 2:76
- Pharisees, 23:52, 77; 24:66; 31:8, 25; 33:148; 34:87; a surprise for the, 28:82; 30:134; a warning to, 34:163
- Phebe, the protectress, a deacon, 27:239
- Philadelphia, 23:85; an open door, 29:54; 30:124; church at, 20:199; period, 31:4, 83; 33:149, 186; 35:333
- Philemon, 35:341
- Philip, Augustus defies Pope Innocent III (1198-1216), 27:237; the Fair, of France (1268-1314), 30:193; of France, 22:41
- Philosopher's answer, the, 30:71
- Philosophies, theories and, 33:115-124
- Philosophy and divine truth, 13:193; 15:183
- Phinehas, 24:106
- Physician, where was the great? 19:193
- Picture shows, 9:88
- Pierced, look upon him whom they have, 23:107
- Piety, heard for his, 28:167
- Pilate, question, 19:18
- Pillar, at the border, a, 18:7; 26:190; beside the altar the, 29:191; the altar and, in Egypt, 26:186
- Pillars, altars and, forbidden, 26:185; at Sinai, an altar and, 26:184; memorial, 2:84; 26:184
- Pirates, 25:30
- Pit, 25:48; angel of the bottomless, 7:82; bottomless, 31:83, 84; bottomless, key of, 20:4; wherein is no water, 23:8, 32
- Place, a specially prepared, 28:203; I go to prepare, 22:109; 24:241; secret, dwelling in the, 21:296; to prepare a, 27:246
- Places, abiding, 27:245; heavenly, 18:63; hiding, for his people, 21:294; sitting in heavenly, 21:238
- Plague, and the exodus, the ten, 28:32; the first poured out, 30:283; the second poured out, 30:282, 283; the third poured out, 30:284; the fourth poured out, 30:284; the fifth poured out, 30:284, 285; the sixth poured out, 30:285; the seventh poured out, 30:286, 287; (Zechariah 14), 24:87
- Plagues, Babylon's, partaking of, 22:45; God shall add the (Rev. 22:18), 21:268; 29:65; 35:254; in Egypt, the, 28:172, 173; O death, I will be thy, 29:39; poured out (Rev. 16:1-21), 30:283, 287; the seven last (Rev. 15:1-8), 30:280-283; the ten, of Egypt, 3:35; upon Egypt, 15:207
- Plain, the (Zechariah 14), 24:85
- Plan, divisions in God's great, 23:208; God has a, 31:61, 171; God's great, periods of time, 28:25; of ages, a, 30:11-20; of salvation, a, 29:29
- Planned objectives, 29:231, 232
- Planning, deliberate, 29:69; God's, 29:69
- Plans, God's always prosper, 5:185
- Plant growth hormones, 34:184
- Plants, rooting up the, 10:118; 29:191
- Pleasing, or not pleasing, 34:94; unto edification, 5:62
- Pleasure, increasing love of, 25:210
- Pleasures of the world, 16:77
- Plot that failed, a, 28:198
- Plots, experimental, 25:169
- Plowman shall overtake reaper, 19:110; 31:59
- Pluck, no man able to, 17:57
- Plural-for-singular idiom, 23:131; 25:78
- Plymouth Brethren and Italy, 27:145
- Poems, A consecration prayer, 13:63; A disciple of Christ, 16:190; A little walk around yourself, 14:119; A little while, 26:129; A solitary way, 10:110; A thousand years, 29:113; All things are yours, 25:224; Arise and shine, 35:196; Arise, my soul, 10:72; Arise, O Lord! 15:157; Ask ye what great thing, 18:69; Be not weary in well doing, 31:60; "Behold the Man!" 34:159; Blessed are ye that weep, 8:156; Blessed promises, 30:55; Bright shines the light, 17:159; Calvary, 3:56; Cheering someone on, 14:103; Christ as Lord and master, 34:127; Christ our life, 16:76; Christ our Lord and master, 21:218; Come unto me, 16:162; Confidence, 34:182; Courage, 21:150; Divine friendship, 11:64; Encircled by his love, 34:143; For all the year, 14:119; For others, 16:65; For the children, 2:155; Full surrender, 17:47; Gideon's band, 4:98; Give it a thought, 4:41; Glory, glory, glory, 30:306; God is love, 35:314; God leadeth me, 16:129; God shall wipe away all tears, 8:103; God's gift, 15:55; God's key, 23:70; Gracious, heavenly love, 35:221; He giveth, 17:80; He giveth more grace, 31:72; He will hide me, 26:71; Heavenly truth, 31:46; 34:161; Here is my heart, 25:94; Herein is love, 15:130; His way is best, 27:222; How happy are they, 34:111; Hymn of the Waldenses, 10:52; I would not tell a lie, 15:105; I'm not ashamed, 18:69; I'll know, 13:191; If you were busy, 13:191; In the garden with my Lord, 19:135; Is thy cruse of comfort failing, 11:10; It passeth knowledge, 4:61; Jehovah-Nissi, the Lord my banner, 25:169; Jesus all sufficient, 28:111; Jesus is there, 34:111; Joy cometh in the morning, 25:251; Just for today, 5:42; 33:93; Keep awake and listen, 15:204; Keep me sweet, 15:102; Keep your grit, 14:52; Kept, 13:121; Let it pass, 9:54; Let us go forth, 27:229; Life immortal, 13:191; Like Jesus, 34:155; Little kindnesses, 14:103; Look on his face, 7:15; Looking unto Jesus, 22:16; 32:41; Lord God of earth and heaven, 33:170; Millennial glory, 34:95; More love to thee, 34:194; My prayer, 35:265; No condemnation, 15:141; No other name, 35:255; O Come, Lord Jesus, 1:161; O Cruel mob, 18:199; Oh, come, Lord Jesus! 12:47; 32:65; "On every side," 33:31; Only a day at a time, 12:58; Riches for the blest, 15:168; Rock of ages, 30:26; Search and see, 29:117; Self appreciation, 14:52; Shew me thy face, 14:81; Signs of promise, 26:71; Take my life, 9:39; Thanksgiving hymn, 32:165; That glad day, 30:97; The blest, 2:43; The burdenbearer, 20:63; 21:54; 30:59; 33:92; The church, 25:12; The cross, 25:114; The cross of Christ, 25:16; 31:144; The descent of man, 26:270; The divine weaving, 21:4v; 24:76; The good shepherd, 1:89; The government-to-be, 1:61; The great white throne, 17:47; The harvest time, 5:116; The heart thou bad'st me give to thee, 15:93; The higher life, 21:201; The journey to Emmaus, 18:108; The light of the cross, 17:37; 31:190; 34:127; The lily of the field, 11:91; The Lord shall guide thee, 33:190; The Lord's prayer, 22:142; The morning dawns, 23:225; The mount of Calvary, 34:15; The naughty word, 14:11; The new year, 28:95 suppl.; The only begotten, 5:184; The school of sorrow, 13:64; The sweetest name, 33:160; The thousand years, 25:20; 31:148; The triumph of the king, 21:134; The trumpet of the Lord, 4:143; The valley of humility, 33:74; The ways of God, 25:5; 31:133; "Thou remainest," 33:12; True lights, 6:40; Trust, 7:15; Victory, 3:109; Walk in the light, 15:73; Watch and pray, 8:131; What a friend we have in Jesus, 34:63; What poor despised company, 18:193; When thou passest through the waters, 14:146; Who in the Lord confide, 34:63; Why should I fear? 35:299; Ye shall receive, 14:139
- Poetry, Hebrew, parallelism in, 23:10
- Pogroms, 10:177
- Point of view, our, 2:25
- Poland, scourge on, 30:218
- Politics, nonconformists in, 1:19
- Polycarp, martyred A.D. 155, 27:130
- Polynesians, 21:130
- Pompey and the pirates, 25:31
- Poor, Christ became, for our sakes, 23:38; generosity to, 21:188
- Pope, address to creation, 22:208; admission of failure by, 15:127; bitter grief, 22:206; blasphemous titles ascribed to, 25:186; Boniface VIII (1228-1303), 27:237; cannot stop war? why, 27:237; change of status in Italy, 22:103; claims superiority over the creator, 11:51; claims to create the creator, 11:51; claims to speak as representative of God to all nations, 28:101; 30:313; dogma of infallibility, 22:48; 30:284; Leo X (1475-1521), 27:258; Leo XII in 1825, bull against Bible societies, 30:228; missions to the, 11:46; name and works of God, applied to, 11:50; of Rome, 22:47; Pius VII in 1816 called Bible societies a pestilence, 30:228; Pius XI, 30:313; Pius XII, 30:313; prestige lowered, 22:103; the discomfiture of the, 6:102; the impotence of, 27:165; the, infallibility claim, 30:284; the new, 13:202; the, the world's most unhappy man, 10:192; to bishops, rebuke by, 30:127; was Peter ever? 18:214
- Pope's message, the, 33:13
- Popes, the, 31:1; 34:37
- Portugal to the front, 2:141
- Position and prospects of those who died unenlightened, 1:93
- Possessions, personal, 16:93
- Possible, with God all things are, 21:109
- Potter and clay, 22:143; 26:48
- Pounds, the, 3:169
- Pour out my spirit upon all flesh, 31:69
- Poured out, the spirit; God reconciled, 29:174
- Power, a little more motive, 25:174; ability to exercise force, 20:19; accomplished to scatter the, 9:110
- AND WISDOM: 20:17; at Sinai, 20:26; divine, concrete expressions of, 20:24; divine, in dealings with Abraham, 20:25; divine, in punishment of sin, 20:27; divine, in relation to soul, 20:32
- AND WISDOM, GOD'S: in call of church, 20:53; in gathering all things under Christ, 20:55; in his son before sending him to earth, 20:36; in his son contrary to great historic creeds, 20:40; in his son on sending him to earth, 20:38; with Moses, 20:26 and wisdom of God, our Lord Jesus called the, 20:48; confession of wanting, 28:75; directed by wisdom or unwisdom, 20:22; divine, abundant, 25:6; excellency of the, 21:199; from on

- high, 19:44; given to the son, all, 30:107; God's, in raising his son from death, 20:45; grasp for the, 32:126; holy spirit as a, 32:126; in heaven and earth, 32:125-127, 194; 33:59; in their tails, 30:220; Jehoshaphat's great, 33:21; more and more motive, 25:191; of faith, 20:23; of God unto salvation, the, 34:149; of the air, the prince of the, 28:145, 153; on such no, 29:11; the Gentiles still in, 26:201; the, of an idea, 2:124; the son of God with, 27:47; to shut up heaven, 30:227
- Powers, Central, 31:1; ecclesiastical and political, 31:66, 67; entente, 31:2; four great world, 26:88; of the heavens shaken, 26:25, 70; ten horns are also ruling, 30:296; we wrestle with the, 30:269; wrestling with, 23:170
- Practical lessons, 27:213
- Praise, 32:17; the garment of, 25:228; to God, 30:306
- Praising the Lord, 6:68
- Pray, watch and, 28:135, 136; 30:262; without ceasing, 4:128
- Prayed, Jesus, 35:321
- Prayer, 23:202; a help, 30:119; and fasting, 26:242; and thanksgiving, 24:190; answer to, 30:263; answered or unanswered, 29:136; Daniel's, 30:156; 35:321; God hears and answers, 23:205; in Jesus' name, 24:187; in the holy spirit, 24:188; meaning of, 35:323; meetings, all night, 8:113; Nehemiah's, 35:324; our Lord's example in, 23:204; persevering, 4:129; petitions of the Lord's, 23:203; praying with all, 27:184; the Lord's, 26:244; the privilege of, 28:218; the source of strength, 2:167; to the father, Lord Jesus', 31:38, 39
- Prayers, answered, 5:68; 6:70; for the dead, 2:127; 7:189; to the saints, 7:53
- Praying in faith, 34:40
- Preached, how Christ, to the fallen angels, 28:25; unto the Gentiles, 33:70
- Preacher, priests as messengers and, 29:183
- Preaching, a priestly work by the apostles, 29:184; the gospel still required, 33:72; timely, to the glory of God, 23:224
- "Precede" or prevent them that are asleep, 30:145
- Precious, he is, 22:97
- Predestination, 5:3; 21:106; 27:189
- Predestined, elected, and yet on probation, 5:3; to what, 27:189, 190
- Predicament of the Jews, 27:215
- Pre-existence, Christ's, 27:18, 19; Jesus' witness to, 19:18; our Lord's, 2:129; 5:183
- Prehistoric remains, 29:66
- Prehuman, estate of Jesus Christ, the, 29:219; 32:51-55; existence of Jesus Christ, 33:98-101
- Prejudice, a safeguard against, 21:179
- Premillennialists and dreary dread, 19:13
- Preparation, day of his, 9:185; 19:210; 29:102; the Lord's, 25:238
- Preparations through the ages, 29:34
- Prepare, a place, to, 27:246; to meet thy God, 19:107; 31:11
- Preparedness, 23:204
- Presbyterian confession of faith, 27:259
- Presence, and coming, distinction between, 15:169; bright shining of his, 20:195; brightness of the Lord's, 19:176
- CHRIST'S: 21:76; 23:196, 202, 215; 25:143; at first secret, 22:195; revealed to saints, 21:79; revelation to world, 21:80; 22:196; 23:51; signs of, 22:194; to deal with anti-christ, 24:242
- in the days of his, 5:144; our Lord's, 8:122; 10:63; (parousia) of the son of man, 13:38; 20:144; 28:84; 29:75; 30:126; real, 26:44; revealed to the saints, his, 30:85; sign of his, 20:196; signs of Christ's, 10:179; signs of his, 4:31; the Lord's, 29:131; the sign of his, 28:86; 30:82; (see also Coming, Parousia)
- Present with the Lord, absent from the body, 30:76
- Preservatives in food, 17:200
- Press, cylinder, in China, 19:85
- Prevent, the word, 35:263
- Price, a corresponding, 31:143; 34:55; a covering, 32:44, 128; 33:55; a purchase, 26:40; bought with a, 21:104; 22:97; 26:51; 28:44; 29:125; 30:23, 27; corresponding, 18:166; 27:172; corresponding, a touchstone, 30:24; level, restoring the, 24:219; one a corresponding, for all, 21:22; 22:26; 25:15, 180; ransom, to whom paid, 17:36; the atonement a covering, 34:182-184; the purchaser and the, 30:106; the redemption, 26:262; to whom was the, 30:107; ye are bought with a, 28:48
- Pride and bombast, appeal to, 27:24
- Priest, every believer a, 25:71; high, a new, 21:101; on his throne, 24:43; one high, 22:34
- Priesthood, Aaronic, 14:73, 89, 103; change of, involves change of law, 12:124; Christendom's view of, 21:124; kingdom and, 21:121; Melchisedek, 11:203; our Lord's, 31:100; our Lord's Melchisedek, 28:93; purpose of our, 21:122; royal, 35:247
- Priests, and kings, 11:203; 24:247; 31:145; 35:246; as messengers and preachers, 29:183; as messengers to Israel, 18:36; clothed with righteousness and salvation, 25:228; faithful, 29:184; kings and, 26:61; of God and of Christ, 29:183; 31:100; upon thrones, 27:140
- Primary function of the throne, 27:59
- Primrose, that poisonous, 13:183
- Prince, and a saviour, a, 27:160; 30:115; of darkness, the, 27:187; of peace, 32:112-114; of peace, and king of war, our Lord, 27:181; of peace, everlasting father, 27:32; of peace, the, 26:93; of the power of the air, the, 28:145, 153; 30:8; of this world, 28:154; our captain and, 31:29; provision for the (Ezek. 44-46), 32:84; the, of power of air, 25:39; to be deposed, a, 27:98
- Princes in all the earth, 7:110; 9:189; 11:119; 14:43; 15:47, 177, 200, 201; 21:44; 24:247; 25:11; 30:121, 122; 31:139
- Principles, a platform or statement of, 34:82; first, 12:109; 32:173; of the new covenant, the, 29:171
- Printing, in the nineteenth century, 9:128, 192; press, invention of, 29:54
- Prison, the spirits in, 30:77; 33:62, 105
- Prisoner of the Vatican, so called, 26:163; 30:312
- Prisoners, visiting the, 24:248
- Private interpretation, 30:134
- Privilege and responsibility, our, 29:179
- Privileges, extraordinary, reserved, 25:203
- Probation, the elect on, 5:4
- Process, selective, 23:49
- Proclamation, a great, 27:60
- Proclamations of reconstitution, apostolic, 27:155
- Prodigal son, the, 1:43; 30:79
- Progress, making, 31:6; personal, salvation brought nearer by, 22:196; steps of, 22:197; through the years, 30:97
- Prohibition, and freedom, 10:211; Christians and, 14:81
- Proletariat, tyranny of the, 11:207
- Promise, a great, 29:174; Abraham, 23:24; Abraham, passed on, 23:26; David, 23:27; Eden, 23:22; great prophet, 23:27; Jesus Christ the seed of, 27:122; land, 23:25; Moses, 23:26; most far-reaching, 22:211; new covenant, 23:29; Noah, 23:23; of a great prophet, lawgiver and mediator, 29:25; of an earthly inheritance, 32:164; of bruising the serpent's head, the, 31:19; of heaven, not to patriarchs, 26:29; of life, the Lord's, 27:7; of the land, the, 28:30; 30:101; through Jeremiah, 30:6; 31:154; to Abraham, 31:153; to David, 31:154; to Eve, 31:151; to Moses, 31:154; to Noah, 31:153; to Simeon and others, 28:38; to the church, the, 26:79
- Promises, and appeals, renewed, 30:101; and obedient faith, special, 29:24; better, 30:62; concerning the earth, 30:9, 10; exceeding richness of God's, 22:212; faith in the, 2:9; fulfilled in Jesus, 31:180; help obtained from the, 10:158; if obedient, 31:75; judgment favorable to the heirs of the, 28:28; kept, all, 31:180; new covenant, 1:23; of reward, 31:21-23; to Eve, Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, 30:1-6; to Israel, 35:324; to overcomers, 33:6-8; to the church, 30:270; 33:7; to the faithful, 33:67; 34:40; under the law, earthly, 32:79
- Pronouns, 20:44; the argument from, 27:113
- Proof, of death and resurrection, 23:120; to doubting Thomas, 23:120
- Prophecies, 4:107; 34:59; action, 24:37
- CONCERNING: death of Messiah, 4:24; example set in the life of Messiah, 4:22; first advent of Messiah, 4:18; Gentiles, 31:181; ministry, miracles and teachings of Messiah, 4:20; present glory of Messiah, 4:28; resurrection of Messiah, 4:25; second advent and judgment day, 4:31; the great deliverer, 31:23
- fulfilled at Jesus' birth, 32:56; fulfilled in Kingdom Age, 31:42; fulfilled in New Testament times, 24:55; importance of Daniel's, 25:56; light in dark place, 19:122; main purpose of the, 29:25; Messianic, and their fulfillments, 4:17; national, and fulfillments, 24:131; near and remote of fulfillment, 25:162; 32:70; now fulfilling, outside affairs, 5:139; now fulfilling, relating to church nominal and true, 5:136; now fulfilling, the Christian's attitude in view of, 5:141; of Daniel, 32:152, 154; of local application, 18:40; of our Lord's return, 32:57; of wider application, 18:40; shall fail, 22:147; that it might be fulfilled, 35:204
- Prophecy, and fulfillment, 33:177; Apostle James quotes Amos', 31:12; Christ on Olivet, 30:166; Christ's, 31:74; epitome of Joel's, 5:167; evidence of, 22:15; 32:40; examples of fulfilled, 4:17; fulfilling, 34:13; historical facts and, 28:145; how the Lord and the apostles quoted and applied, 4:18; its purpose and interpretation, 4:17; New Testament interpretations of, 24:55; of broken bottle, 18:44; of Messiah's coming, 18:48; of new heart, 18:42; of Pentecost, 18:43; of potter's vessel, 18:44; of 70 years' captivity, 18:44; of Zephaniah, 34:69, 76; re Sodom, Samaria, and Israel, 18:41; students of, 20:193; the master's readiness to fulfill, 27:248; the word of, 32:56, 57
- Prophecieth, thrust through when he, 23:114
- Prophecy, is it safe to? 22:150; who shall? 31:69
- Prophet, Amos, the, 31:10, 59; false, 21:75; final triumph of Christ over beast and false, 27:54; great, promised, 23:27; Hosea, the, 34:186; Joel, the, 31:68, 104; like unto Moses, 19:35; mark of the beast and the false, 27:51; Mohamet, the, 30:211; qualifications of, 18:38; promise of a great, 29:25; the false, 31:82, 83, 97, 98, 117; the false, and beast taken, 6:151; 7:39; the false in Christendom, 27:51, 52; the great, and high priest, 30:111; what constitutes a false, 6:165; 34:117
- Prophetic doubles, 5:190
- Prophets, and their visions, 24:35; Christ in the minor, 7:43; false, 23:113; false and true, 32:6-8; false, people prefer, 18:39; false, whence inspired? 15:61; greatest of, 18:51; how the Lord fulfilled the, 26:222; in the foundation, the, 29:180; in the kingdom, 15:47, 177; in the promised land, true, 32:6; Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Daniel, 28:37; last of, 18:51; major, 31:10; minor, 31:10; pleading of the, 30:252; pronouncing judgment, 28:36; rule for testing, 24:35; the foundation of the apostles and, 29:179
- Propitiation, 19:99; 21:103; atonement and, 2:139; for our sins, Jesus Christ the, 30:237, 238
- Props, old religious, falling, 24:220
- Proselyte, meaning of, 29:36
- Proselytes, Jewish, how idolater became, 25:99
- Prospects, 13:177; attractive, 31:18
- Prosperity for all, 24:220
- Protein in wheat, 17:159
- Protest against Rome weakening, 27:52
- Protestant, denominations and their beliefs, 27:258-264, 274-278, 286; evangelical church in Germany, 26:133; reformation, the great, 29:232; 31:4; 34:33, 36; what is a, 26:191
- Protestantism, 31:4, 82; 33:174; 35:337; cooled, 23:85; dying in Europe? 17:163; efforts to gain world power, 22:43; encouraged in Italy, 22:206; fosters Papacy, 22:43; image of Papacy, 22:43; increase in France, 14:159; Jesuits undermining, 4:178; the era of cooperative, 5:37
- Protestants, concessions to, 2:61; in China, 19:83; Papal love for, 4:10

- Prove all things, 12:57; 25:225
- Proverbs, Paul's answer to Corinthian, 21:148; wondering wisdom in the, 31:46
- Providence, 16:92; divine, 7:177; 22:185; 25:31; guiding? or Satan hindering? 33:29; varying manifestations of divine, 10:120
- Providential deliverance, a, 27:126
- Providing things honest, 5:142
- Psalm 103:13, like as a father, 30:169
- Psalms, and hymns, 16:61; church and Israel in, 22:112; Messianic, 22:112
- Psychical Research, Society for, 15:132, 180
- Punish, wilful sins, 30:64, 65
- Punishment, and pain, 29:78, 79; as a deterrent, 33:131, 132; blindness, withered hand, 15:203; capital, 5:7; 12:19; 14:38; everlasting, 1:45; 17:87; 21:75; 22:31; 30:81; for first sin, 25:47; for the disobedience, 28:25; future, 2:103, 113; 14:38; 15:203; is death a sufficient? 5:8; much sorer, 21:275; 25:81; must it be felt? 22:137; of the angels who sinned, 29:21; of the incorrigible, 35:319; retributive, 15:203; Satan's, 31:20; to fit the offence, 26:224; what about? 25:27; 31:155-158; (see also Hell, Gehenna, etc.)
- Punishments, 19:30; for breaking the law, 31:22; God's, justice and consistency in, 20:28; in future life, 16:29; in this life, 16:29; special direct, of the past, 27:173; specific, 31:181; the object of, 27:177
- Purchase, price, a, 26:40; world recovery by, 30:106
- Purchaser, and the price, the, 30:106; the owner, the, 30:107
- Pure, in heart shall see God, 30:306; unto the pure, 18:174
- Purgatory, confession and, 26:55; mass, penance, worship of Mary, 30:193, 245
- Purified unto unfeigned love, 28:206
- Purify your souls, 28:205
- Purpose, divine, in Gospel Age, 11:34, 118; 13:21; 14:42, 126; 15:37, 175; divine, in Kingdom Age, 11:42, 124; 12:44; 13:26; 14:43; 15:39; divine, in operation, 11:22; God's, between first and second advents, 16:149; God's eternal, 21:11; 22:23; 25:7; God's, in the elect, 26:46; God's, in the promised seed, 26:33; of blessing, a, 26:27; orderly development of the divine, 11:24; the great, 31:135; the great divine, 11:115; the present, of the gospel, 26:108; twofold, of the parables, 26:169; world perplexity and the divine, 26:21
- Purposes served by tabernacle and temple, 29:165
- Pursue, the course to, 30:49
- Put, off, commands to, 21:239, 254; on, commands to, 21:256
- Putting away, the Lord hates, 24:125; off and putting on, 25:226
- Pyramid, great, 2:81; 3:11; 18:3, 101, 115; great, facts and fancies, 26:169-204; great, fancies easily altered, 26:202; great, of Cheops, 28:108; great, original use of, 26:204; great, science and the, 26:202; of Egypt, the great, facts and fancies, 26:171; Seneferu's, 26:177
- Pyramidists, false statements of, 26:211
- Pyramids of Egypt, 23:19
- Qualifications of our mediator, 15:70; (see also Mediator)
- Qualities, superior, no one selected because of, 23:54
- Queburah, 32:28
- Queen, Isit a, 23:152; of Sheba, the Lord's word about the, 27:63; 35:198
- Queues, Chinese discarding, 2:173
- Question decided, the great, 26:125
- Questions, difficult, and scriptural answers, 16:17
- Quick and dead, the Judge of, 30:116
- Quicken, together with Christ, 32:161-163; your mortal bodies, 32:127
- Quickly, behold I come, 32:136, 167
- Quicunque Vult, 25:75
- Quiet, study to be, 5:95; 21:189
- Quietness, learning in, 5:96
- Quimby, P. P., 15:115
- Quit you like men, be strong, 33:37, 38
- Quotation marks, use of, 21:148
- Raca, moreh, 4:85; 20:168; 32:57-62; vain fellow, 26:224
- Race, how to enter, 22:34; human, plight of, 21:91; no pre-Adamic, 9:20; runners in, 20:181; the Christian's, 32:163, 164; 34:29; the estranged, 9:20; the Nordic, 28:13; the, set before us, 13:109; 22:33
- Rachel weeping for her children, 10:181; 35:196-200
- Raffle for souls, 21:165
- Ragozin, Z. A., "Story of Assyria," 26:7
- Raid, a Scythian, on Assyria, 26:7
- Raids of Gog, the, 26:8
- Rain, early and latter, 23:70; in season (Zechariah 14), 24:95; none before flood, 21:83
- Rainbow, the, 35:212
- Rainfall, 22:100
- Raised, when are dead to be? 24:69
- Ransom, 18:166; 19:23; 21:20; 22:92, 96; 23:38; 25:41, 181; a corresponding price, 24:206; a, for all, 11:122; 14:41, 93; 15:26, 151; a test, 25:15; 31:143; and the blessing co-extensive, the, 29:187; as a touchstone, 26:138; beauty of the, 33:43; denying the, 1:56; effect of the, 14:97; explanation of word, 21:22; for all, 1:3, 145; 9:21; 17:36; 18:57, 19:5; 26:50; 27:41; 28:201; 29:39, 187; 31:26, 142; 32:44; 33:42, 43, 183; 34:54-56, 188; for all, Jesus gave his life, 29:125; 30:27; in New Testament, 25:51; Jesus, the perfect, 34:46; misbeliefs on, 25:49; money, the, 1:180; 5:87; 31:111; must Christ remain dead in order to be? 22:59; necessity for, 23:207; Old Testament examples, 25:51; price, the, 30:23; required and given, 12:31; 19:153; resurrection, and restitution, 9:17; ridiculing the teaching of, a, 29:187; teaching, 22:12; the, a test, 11:123; 14:98; 15:107, 121, 139, 188; the, a touchstone, 15:107, 121, 139, 188; 25:48; the, and the blessing co-extensive, 10:113, 200; the doctrine of the, 33:166; the foundation, 30:64; the penalty and the, 5:60; the shekel type of the, 9:23; the, the sin offering, 1:179; them, I will, 34:188; typified, 21:103; what is a? 25:49
- Ransomer, resurrection of the, 3:95
- Rapture, is the, scriptural? 19:71
- Ratification of the new covenant, 28:43
- Ratifying the law covenant, making and, 29:140
- Ravenna, exarchate of, 30:296
- Readeth, whoso, 29:101
- Ready, be ye therefore, 28:103; 30:148; hath made herself, 27:246
- Realities, new covenant, 29:170
- Reaper, the plowman shall overtake the, 31:59
- Reapers, are heavenly angels the, 24:17; sowers and, 5:188
- Reaping, corruption from wrong sowing, 28:208; life everlasting, 28:208; sowing and, 28:207
- Reason, a, for the hope, 5:53; for deliberateness, a, 29:167
- Rebekah, Isaac and, 1:68
- Rebuke, by Pope to bishops, 30:127; taking away the, 11:1
- Receive, for ye shall, me, 28:229; whom the heaven must, 31:106; you unto myself, 22:109; 28:201
- Received up into glory, 33:71
- Receiving not truth in love of it, 27:57
- Reciprocal friendship, 29:42
- Reconcile both in one body, 35:295
- Reconciled, God; the spirit poured out, 29:174; sinners, how? 29:31; to God, be ye, 29:55; while we were enemies, 29:32
- Reconciliation, 12:137; 22:49; 35:326, 327; are there any who do not need? 22:52; forgiveness and, 34:68; how the mediator effects, 18:170; justification must precede, 4:174; the ministry of, 27:43; 29:33; the need of, 2:7; 27:44; 29:18
- Reconciling, God, 29:30; the world to himself, God, 29:18
- Reconstitution, apostolic proclamations of, 31:103, 108; at beginning of the Gospel Age, apostolic proclamations of, 27:155; of all things, 8:69; 14:109; 15:201; 19:46; 27:151; 31:91-94; of kingdom and subjects, 9:33; of territory, 31:93; of the holy nation, 27:153; 31:93; of the Kingdom Age subjects, 27:154; 31:94; of the Kingdom at the beginning of the thousand years, 27:154; 31:93; of the territory, 27:153; of the throne, 27:153; 31:92
- Records, ancient, 10:67; genealogical, 25:130; in the corner stone, the, 29:180
- Recovery, and reward, difference between, 30:120; church, or church judgment? 30:124, 309-316; during the thousand years, 30:129; from powerful enemies, 30:107; God's blessing an essential to, 30:101; masterly move for, 30:100; of definiteness of standards, 30:102; of mankind, 30:114
- OF THE WORLD: 30:131; by mediator, 30:109; by purchase, 30:106; for the new king, 28:57; from hell, 30:111; how? when? 28:55; 30:97; through Jesus Christ, 28:57
- world, attempts at, 30:98
- Red dragon, the great, 30:239
- Redeem, time, how to, 28:218; what it means, 22:92; 23:221; 25:51; 33:166
- Redeemer, redeem, ransom, 29:125; 30:26
- Redeeming the Jews, 31:184
- Redemption, 17:152; blood of, 23:47; eternal (see also Ransom), 12:137; 27:62; for enlightenment and opportunity, 21:275; need of, 19:21; of our body, 23:61; through Christ's blood, 21:103; your, draweth nigh, 21:109; 22:195
- Reed, the bruised, 3:63; the measuring, what is the, 30:224
- Refutation, 24:219
- Reform, in England, 9:46; movements, not recommended by our Lord, 22:44; the coming, 6:177
- Reformation, a new, 4:94; counter, 21:116; effect of the, on the holy Roman empire, 3:92; great Protestant, 26:266; 29:232; Protestant, 19:182; 20:125; 21:116; 23:179; 25:54; 31:4; 32:176; 34:33, 36; Protestant, a "little help," 25:75; Protestant, beneficial and detrimental results, 22:43; Protestant, in book of Revelation, 23:83; Protestant, results of, 22:40; Rome's counter, 8:75; 9:108; the great, 6:176; 8:63; 26:57, 266; 27:50; 30:124, 222, 224
- Reformers, social, Christ and apostles not, 14:45; 30:176; the, 26:266; 30:223
- Reforms doomed to failure, 4:95
- Refuge, God the, of his people in the past, 6:137; of lies, 26:209; the city of, 4:87
- Regeneration, the, 28:224; the bath of, 5:177; the washing of, 29:227
- Regression and decay, 26:25
- Reign, covering two ages, 22:216; for ever and ever, 30:233; he must, 31:43; if we suffer we shall also, 30:52, 53; of grace, the, 29:230; of sin and death, 11:20; over all the earth, to, 35:215; the mediatorship and the, 30:111; the thousand years', 5:187; 13:107; 15:201; 33:83
- Reigning with Christ, 31:145
- Reincarnation, 15:189
- Rejoice over her, 31:5
- Rejoicing in the truth, 4:176
- Reliability of God, 25:13
- Relief of distress, 30:177
- Religion, and war, 31:186; Coptic, 27:164; of Chinese common people, 19:85; socialism and, 2:142
- Religions, false, add to men's groans, 23:13
- Religious, and other organizations multiplying, 28:107; fervor, 27:215
- Remain, we which are alive and, 13:53; 24:243; 26:70; 28:101; 30:146
- Remedy, God has the, 26:111; God's, 14:41; the divine, for present distress, 5:184
- Remember, Lot's wife, 30:137; the sabbath day, 29:155
- Remembered, not, or come into mind, 21:205; things never to be, 10:94
- Remembrance, a book of, 9:62; 24:131; bring to your, 29:176; of me, in, 1:163; 4:181; 16:189; 21:270; 22:202; 23:193; 24:213; of me, this do, 20:189; these things always in, 28:61; this do in, 26:249; 28:211
- Remission of sins, 5:51
- Remitted, past sins, 30:64

- Remitting sins, 35:303
 Remnant, and election of grace, 26:49; of Edom, the, 31:12; the, and new nation, 19:149
 Renaissance, did the, bring perplexity? 26:24; Italian, 30:211; the, 8:63; 9:95; 22:41; 23:179
 Rendezvous in the mountains, the, 26:75
 Renewed, day by day, 21:197; why such cannot be, 29:46
 Repatriation, 10:210
 Repentance, 9:160; a great time of, 28:58; and faith, 31:35; call to, 20:54; from dead works, 12:108; necessity of, 15:37; sincerity, 34:168; worship, 31:19
 Repented the Lord, it, 15:112
 Replenish the earth, 21:33
 Reply, the Lord's (Matt. 24:3), 30:83
 Report, obtained a good, 13:108; of them without, have a good, 28:207
 Reproach, bearing his, 21:52; 30:57
 Required of one generation, 29:82
 Rescue, a timely, 28:192
 Research institutes, the growth of, 33:14, 15
 Reserved in heaven, 5:72; 31:84-87
 Residue of men, the, 31:12
 Resolutions, New Year, 5:149
 Responsibilities, present, 8:117
 Responsibility, 29:61; according to enlightenment, 28:113; for error, 21:265; honour with, 33:12; knowledge brings, 32:44; light brings, 19:115; national and individual, 27:204; our, 22:161; our privilege and, 29:179
 Rest, and restitution, 1:115; Christian's, 29:146; Christian's sabbath, 29:158; comfort and consolation, 25:220; complete in Jesus, 25:220; from servile work, 25:147; from their labours, 30:277; God's, 12:83; God's "day" of, from creative works, 26:155; I will give you, 15:189; of the dead, the, 4:114; 29:58; 31:100, 101; 35:232; of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished, but the, 30:42; the, of the dead, 13:104; the, that remains, 4:93; 25:220
 Resting, yet continuously active, 25:221
 Restitution, 21:26; 32:171; means reconstitution, 30:29; of all things, 14:109; 15:201; ransom, resurrection and, 9:17; times of, 9:32; (see Reconstitution)
 Restoration to former estate, 14:128; 15:41
 Resurrection, 12:110; 15:45, 140, 200; 18:122; a better, 7:110; 23:58; 32:79; and change, 30:128; and the life, the, 29:38; by a man, 13:113; Christ's, 22:216; 23:207; 25:62; Christ's, a necessity, 23:38; Christ's beauty in his, 34:51; Christ's, necessary for our justification, 29:126; 30:28; death and, 21:65; distinctions in the, 10:128; 34:8; hope, and the, 30:297; 32:123-125; I am the, and the life, 21:217; imminent in Paul's day? was, 29:102; in Old Testament times, 29:48; infallible proofs of his, 27:33; is there room enough on earth for? 21:33; Jesus and the, 29:48; meaning of, 21:215; necessary, 16:45; necessary for enlightenment, 18:60; (not inherent immortality) the hope, 23:208; of Christ, justified by, 22:59; of damnation (judgment), the, 30:37; of dead, 21:69; 24:64; of Jesus, 3:17; of Jesus Christ, the, 29:121; 32:111, 122; of judgment, the, 7:127; 10:145; 17:61; 32:9, 168; 33:77; 34:18; of just and unjust, 10:42, 202; 17:195; 27:63, 173; 28:5, 53; 29:103; 30:91; of life, the, 30:130; of Messiah, prophecies concerning, 4:25; of the body? 4:189; of the dead, 1:38; 10:124, 144; 30:75; 34:3-8, 17-19; of the just, 7:127; 17:61; 24:68; 33:76; of the ransomed race, 9:29; of the ransom, 3:95; of the unjust, 24:70; 29:47; 33:68; 34:76; of unsaved, hopeful prospect for, 15:40, 200; order in the, 29:50; [out from among] the dead, 31:9; 33:76; Paul preaches the, 27:67; Paul's hopeful view of, 14:78; 15:200, 202; 34:167; promised at the presence of Christ, 5:15; proof of, 23:120; ransom and restitution, 9:17; the, 7:174; 31:8, 9; the first, 28:203; 31:9, 87, 100; the hope, 33:62; the Lord's, 34:56-58; the, of judgment, 15:47, 201; 27:124; 29:49; 30:130; the only hope, 14:34; 15:201; the present, 14:1; the significance of his, 28:45; the triumph of Christ in his, 27:31-35; three grades, 18:138; time and the, 25:59; what it implies, 19:26
 Return, Christ's promised, 20:139; manner of our Lord's, 15:168; objects of our Lord's, 15:171, 174, 198; or depart? 28:97; 30:142; our Lord's, 21:76; 30:125; our Lord's promised, 30:82; the Lord's, 30:125; the Lord's, our hope, 15:147, 168, 198; to earth to be expected, is Christ's? 35:212; (see also Parousia, Presence, Second Advent or Coming)
 Reunion, Anglo-Catholic, 28:74; Catholic plea for, 28:74
 Revealed, to the humble, 30:2; to the saints, his presence, 30:85
 Revealer, only Jesus the, of God, 26:142
 Reveals the father, the son, 30:170
 Revelation, authorship and inspiration of, 27:78; book, the, 30:300
 CHAPTER: 4:1 to 6:17, 30:185-196; 7:1 to 9:15, 30:201-215; 9:15 to 11:14, 30:217-229; 11:15 to 14:5, 30:233-248; 14:6 to 16:21, 30:273-287; 17:1 to 17:18, 30:293-297; 18:1-19, 30:309-315; 18:14-24, 31:1-5; 19, 27:194, 195; 19:1-10, 31:49-53; 19:10-16, 31:65-68; 19:17-21, 20:1-3, 31:81-84; 20:4-6, 31:97-101; 20:7-10, 31:113-118; 20:11-15, 31:161-168; 21:1-8, 31:193-195; 21:8-15, 31:209-211; 21:10-14, 32:1-3; 21:15-27, 32:19-21; 21:18-21, 32:35, 36; 22:1-3, 32:67-68; 22:1-5, 32:97-98; 22:6, 32:135-137; 22:8-10, 32:151-154; 22:6-15, 32:167-169; 22:14-19, 32:183-185; 22:15, 33:1-3; 22:16, 33:18, 65; 22:16, 17, 33:81, 82; 22:16-19, 33:97-98
 in the original manuscripts, comments on, 29:58; manner of giving, 31:49; of Jesus Christ, the, 30:185-297; seal not the sayings of, 29:193; serpent in Revelation, 28:152; the son received a, 22:28; when was the, written? 4:71; 27:78; 20:5, interpolation in, 4:114, 13:104; 21:267; 20:5, Rev. James Glasgow on, 21:267
 Revised version, from henceforth, 30:141; serious complaint against, 25:78
 Revolution, French, 20:171; 22:172; 23:87; 31:81; in Russia, 9:13; possibilities of, in England, 12:70; the French, 8:123; 26:68, 201; 30:195, 283, 297; the Nazi (German), 26:132, 133; the Russian, 26:132
 Reward, a high, 30:128; my, is with me, 19:114; 29:195; of ancient worthies, 30:121; of high calling, when given? 31:86; of the faithful, 20:161; of the upright, divine, 28:229; promises of, 31:21-23; recovery and, difference between, 30:120; special, a, 32:13; when is the, given? 5:74
 Rewarded, Jesus, 30:120
 Rewarder, God the, 31:215
 Rewards, 19:30; almsgiving and its, 26:243; and promises to doers of God's will, 28:234; for followers, 28:223; for the faithful, 29:20; in this life, 19:32; of the righteous, 16:45; other special, 30:121; to the obedient, 28:25; various, 24:224
 Rich, God's judgment on the, 5:141; man and Lazarus (a parable), 1:43, 200; 10:38; 11:31; 14:40; 16:33; 19:31; 20:31; 22:31, 138; 30:79, 80; 31:157; 35:318; man and Lazarus, unconsciously interpreted by Jewish Chief Rabbi, 13:181; man and the beggar, the, 30:80
 Riches, of Christ, the unsearchable, 28:49; of his grace, the, 33:3, 4; the best of, 32:22; the true, 31:214-216
 Rider, on the white horse, the, 26:77; 27:53, 194; under first seal, 30:190
 Ridiculing the teaching of a ransom, 29:187
 Right, does might make, 9:122; from left, 29:95; hand, at God's, 31:25; 32:123; he whose, it is, 21:97
 Righteousness, a preacher of, 15:51, 144; and healing, 27:60; as breastplate, 23:171; as girder, 25:227; breastplate of, 27:184; by law, or by faith? 29:173; come by the law, could, 29:149; crown of, a, 27:8; faith counted for, 21:4; 25:25, 227; 31:153; forgiveness and reckoned, 33:55, 71; his priests clothed with, 25:228; hunger and thirst after, 20:102; imputation of, 29:32; imputed, 2:191; 9:10; 10:11, 154; 14:72; 15:144; 17:141; 21:4, 237; 23:41; 26:255; 28:191, 218; 29:108; 30:5; 33:54; 34:114, 167; imputed and actual, 28:218; imputed, and daily forgiveness, 22:65; imputed, and forgiveness, 22:63; imputed, do we need variable quantity? 22:62; love, 18:188; must triumph, 27:62; Noah, a preacher of, 28:24; preachers of, 11:150; reason and, 34:131; reckoned, 14:72; robe, 25:227; 33:24; seek ye first his, 26:255; standard of, 18:223; sun of, 17:32; 22:159; 30:252; temperance and judgment, 29:114; trees of, 12:99; 15:203; which is of faith, the, 26:49; (see also Justification)
 Righteousness' sake, promises for, 33:114; suffering for, 33:132-135
 Rightly dividing the word of truth, 29:139; 32:172
 Rights, of man and the citizen, declaration of, 24:181; the, of man, 8:128
 Rise, first, the dead in Christ shall, 28:53, 100; 30:87, 145; of Papacy to temporal power, 30:295; they shall not, who? 10:116; 29:190
 Risen with Christ, 21:233
 Rivalry and trade development, 29:200
 River, as a symbol, 30:210; from the throne of God and the lamb, 32:97; of water of life, 21:127; 28:59; 30:54; 32:68; 33:97; the, from the throne, 10:143; 13:27; 15:203; 16:198; 18:61; 19:54
 Roads, good, wise rulers make, 25:213
 Robe of righteousness, the, 33:24
 Robes, they washed their, 25:249; washed their, 30:205; white, of the martyrs, 30:195
 Rock, beautiful and everlasting, 26:179; house founded upon a, 26:274; immovable, the, 26:274; in the wilderness, 18:99; 20:211; 26:205; of ages, the divine will, the, 29:179; Peter and the, 26:275; the living, 35:228; upon this, 11:35; 15:150; 24:207
 Rod, of iron, 31:68; 34:8; the, becomes a serpent, 15:207
 Rogers, John, 14:107
 Roll, flying, 22:71
 Roman, Catholic reaction, 26:134; empire, 30:296; 31:4, 74; 32:110; empire, eastern and western, 30:221; empire, holy, 30:221; influence means what, 26:118; hierarchy, 31:2; power, changes in, 29:232
 Romanism, the yoke of, 7:162
 Rome, bear and lion characteristics of, 21:162; change? does, 28:74; Egyptian obelisks in, 26:173; living and wages in Imperial, 5:65; pagan, 31:97; 34:35; (universal empire), 14:27; weakening, protest against, 27:52; (see also Papacy, Pope)
 Rome's opposition to the scriptures, 8:66
 Room, in the upper, 22:76, 98
 Roosevelt, president, New Deal, 28:126
 Root and offspring of David, the, 33:65, 66
 Rooted in him, 24:251
 Rosary, the, 7:53
 Rose of Sharon, 4:98
 Rouse, Rev. Nathan, 25:130
 Rubber, 9:147
 Ruins of Baalbek, the, 26:174
 Rule, a thousand years of righteous, 28:58; according to, 34:29, 30; earthly representatives of kingdom, 31:42; in the midst of thine enemies, 27:49; not the time now, 22:45; of tenderness and love, a, 34:84; the golden, 7:80; 26:260; with a rod of iron, 31:66, 68
 Ruler, 23:72; an unseen, 15:169; God the, of the universe, 31:43; the new, of earth, 15:172, 201
 Rulers, pray for, 14:158; world: past, present, future, 32:108-112
 Rulership of the thousand years, 27:196
 Rules, and squares, 7:79; old and new, 24:152
 Ruling, not, now, 21:123
 Run to and fro, 9:81, 179
 Running to and fro, 23:181
 Russell, Pastor, claim to be "that servant" disallowed by his successors, 19:6; denial of need of mediator, 14:187; error re times of Gentiles, 19:203; sundry heresies, 23:201; teaching re ransom, 24:10
 Russia, 20:171; 31:114; and the churches, 26:163; and the League of Nations, 26:163; and the "Uniat" churches, 26:163; from within, 10:107; Greek Orthodox church of, 30:218; red, today, 11:207; revolution in, 9:13; Siberia, Mongolia, Turkestan, 26:16;

- story of, Morfill's, 26:14; truth about, 24:143; 25:107
- Russian, dictatorship and new constitution, the, 28:70; experiment, 19:169; revolution, 26:132
- Rutherford, Samuel, on the "Damned," 27:259
- Sabbath, 16:24; 24:147; a sign, 25:148; 35:201; a sign, the, and part of a perpetual covenant, 29:155; day, healing on the, 28:188; day, remember the, 29:155; desolate to keep, 6:81; feasting on the, 25:148; good works allowed on, 25:147; holy convocations on, 25:148; Israel's first lesson in, keeping, 25:147
- OBSERVANCE: 6:105; 26:131; 29:153; began when, 29:154; date of the first, 29:154; mis-beliefs of Seventh Day Adventists, 29:139; Moses for a time not clear on, 25:147; the history of, 29:153
- of the land, 25:138; rest, 18:88; 29:146; rest, servants should have, 25:150; rest, the Christian's, 6:111; 11:84; 14:182; 29:158; system, culmination in jubile, 25:149; the, 1:122; the, an imperfect rest, 12:84; the, in Genesis 2, 7:54; the new covenant, 3:83; the true, 29:146; time for sanctification, 25:149; to keep, land desolated, 25:138; weekly, when instituted? 14:84; when was the weekly, instituted, 6:2; 25:147; 35:200; work, special, 25:148
- Sabbaths, a system of, 6:1; 14:83; 34:190; 35:200-204; characteristics of, 25:147; list of, 25:146; 34:190; system of, 25:146; the land enjoy her, 30:155; the land fulfilling, 13:15
- Sacred, deer and treasurers in Japan, 27:146; song, "Welcome to Our King," 30:168
- Sacrifice, atonement, 25:14; for sins, Jesus the one, 28:201; living, 22:116; need of a, 21:101; of praise, 24:188; present your bodies a living, 20:63; 34:10; 35:275; the altar the, and the great teacher, 26:188; the atonement, 31:142; 33:90; the, of praise, 14:13; (see also Atonement, Sin Offering)
- Sacrificed unto devils, 28:160
- Sacrifices, acceptable and unacceptable, 27:170
- ANIMAL: as types, 32:99; in ancient times, 7:19; under the law, 7:23; was the Lord pleased with? 19:167; will they be offered in the Kingdom Age? 19:168
- as types, 26:39; atonement (Leviticus 16), 14:73, 89, 103; better, 12:139; day of atonement, 7:28; 32:99; living, 8:172; passover and covenant, 1:145; the offering of, 29:166; total number under Mosaic law, 21:51; under the law, 32:99; 33:131
- Sadducees, the, 23:52; 77:24; 66; 31:8, 9
- Saint, description of a, 29:178; what is a, 9:69
- Saints, and believers, 10:61; and faithful brethren, 35:320, 325; and martyrs, strength of, 25:210; as stewards, 15:176; beast wars against, 24:40; before the judgment seat of Christ, 8:50; called, 32:22; change of living, 16:165; crowning of, 15:175; fellowship of the, 9:85; gather my, together, 22:114; his presence revealed to the, 30:85; how they became, 21:235; in pain, the, 32:38; manifestation of, 22:196; patience of, 21:119; perfecting the, 31:32; prayers to the, 7:53; privileges and duties of, 35:325; resurrection of sleeping, 16:165; selfish, Mrs. Wicks on, 2:79; shall judge world, 19:43; the, 31:99; the camp of the, 31:115; the, in the kingdom, 35:325; the righteous acts of, 10:164; tutelary, 7:53; two classes of, 15:177; when will they be taken, 12:62; 15:175
- "Saints Rest," R. Baxter, 27:259
- Sake, for Christ's, 24:188; for his body's, 31:189; for my, 20:104; 26:270; 31:189
- Saladin, 30:217
- Salt, covenant of, 20:118; of the earth, 20:118; seasoned with, 14:61; 34:65; the, of the covenant, 14:82; the, of the earth, 3:90; the savor of, 3:89
- Salvation, 13:129; 15:39; 30:59; a plan of, 29:29; and new covenant, 22:154; and the covenants, 1:20; 21:54; 30:59; chosen to, 14:146; 34:164-166; common (Jude 3), 25:88; 30:183, 267; definite terms of, 29:10; faith necessary to, 33:43; from what, 14:148; God's limited dealings in the past in regard to, 4:138; hope of, 23:176; human, has God a definite plan for? 16:37; in that day, 22:196; in the future age, 4:143; is ignorance a ground of? 5:186; is of the Jews, 22:168; joys of, 13:156; nearness of our, 22:153, 180, 190, 211; not at death, 22:196; of the church, 27:74, 75; of the world, the, 29:111; one opportunity for, 11:201; 34:102, 103; only one way of, 22:51; 32:194; only through faith and obedience, 14:80; political aspect of, 13:153; 15:172; priests clothed with, 25:228; so great, first spoken by the Lord, 13:136; 30:46; terms of, 11:28; 14:80; 15:37; the common, 6:44; 20:167; 35:303; the gospel, the power of God unto, 34:149; 35:213; the ground of, 29:227; the helmet, the hope of, 27:184; 33:25; the need of, 5:69; the, of Zaccheus, 4:37; the prophets enquired into, 27:71; the special, 4:38; the true ground of, 7:56; the word of this, 29:28; through faith, 22:155; to what, 14:165; 22:154; wells of the, 13:148; what is? 22:153; what is OUR? 22:155; will there be opportunity for, in future life? 15:39
- Samarita, assaults on, 26:9; Israel, Sodom and (Ezek. 16:44-63), 30:32; Israel to be a comfort to, 25:19; Philip in, 23:125
- Samaritan, religion, 33:153; the good, 2:75; worship, the, 30:237
- Samaritans, the, 33:153; 34:148
- Samuel, 35:228; the judge and his work, 28:35; the prophet, 15:204
- Sanctification, 9:37; 17:149; 21:46; 28:206; 30:51; 35:202; by the spirit, 16:26; even your, 30:265; process of, 25:203
- Sanctified, how are we? 35:320; justified or, by the blood, 1:31; or, by the blood, 1:31; preserved, called, 30:267
- Sanctify yourselves, and be holy, 27:197
- Sanctifying the people with his own blood, 30:57
- Sanctuary, cleansing the, 6:114, 124, 166, 173; married to the, 24:107; the, cleansed, 13:27; the, defiled, 13:23; the, filled with smoke, 30:283
- Sand, his seed as the, 13:76, 79; of the sea, as the, 31:114
- Sanhedrin, 23:78; Paul before the, 28:192, 193; proposal to revive, 21:214; the, 28:38
- Sapphira, Ananias and, 29:71, 175
- Saracen invasion, the, 7:83; 30:213
- Sarah, and Hagar, 30:70; her laughter, 13:78; life of faith, 13:78
- Sardis, 23:85; message to, 20:201; 31:4; 33:148; period, the, 30:124
- Sarepta, the widow of, 27:253
- Satan, 4:42; 31:97; 34:133; 35:209, 268, 308; a failure, 26:29; 29:22; adversary, devil, accuser, 28:150; against world recovery, 30:100; and his wives, victory over, 28:222; and Job, 15:208; and snakes, 15:206; 28:172; at his right hand, a, 28:157; at Joshua's right hand, 21:247; binding of, 3:111; 16:170; 18:60; blinding minds, 21:193; bound, 7:40; 12:45; 15:174, 202; bound 1000 years, 23:216; 24:247; 34:46; Christ's battle with, 19:76; control hell? does, 29:80; death, and hell destroyed, 7:41; deliverance from, 23:47; delivered over to, 7:99; 28:154; dialogue on, 29:86; enticements of, 25:203; father of lies, 19:116; God gives aid against, 28:179; hindered, 33:27-30; hindered Paul, 11:65; hindered, why allowed, 28:168, 171; his masterpiece, 17:42; how to conquer, 19:100; in ancient times, 28:156, 163; in the book of Job, 28:158, 159, 174; in the second death, 1:45; is he a person? 16:35; is he stronger than God? 4:1; judgment on, 28:22; loosed, 12:46; 15:174, 204; 31:113-115; name used symbolically, 21:75; no arrangement to redeem, 21:275; not presiding over hell, 19:51; offers power in exchange for worship, 28:165; our Lord's contest with, 17:32; personality of, 15:60; 21:8; power limited, 15:207; quotes scripture, 28:165; stronger than God? (a dialogue), 13:30; 27:65; 29:86; the beguiler, 31:20; the devil, 7:91; the enemy of God, 34:45-47, 62; the father of lies, 29:196; the Lord's conflict with, 30:108; the rule of, on this earth, 9:121; the, the adversary, 25:39; to be bound, 26:62; translated "adversary," 28:158; turned from, to God, 26:165; who caused, to sin? 26:28; who is? 31:84; who tempted, 7:117; 28:163; 31:20; will he be saved? 15:195
- Satan's, challenge, 28:164; failures when tempting Christ, 27:23; power limited, 28:173, 174; punishment, 31:20; rash presumption, 27:24; stronghold, the Lord's attack on, 27:25; subtle lies, 26:28; unwitting subjects, 27:187
- Satisfied, Christ shall be, 15:198, 199, 203; he [Christ] shall be, 30:26; the Lord, 29:207
- Saul, among the prophets, 16:73; and the witch of Endor, 27:180; 29:23; 30:78; first king of Israel, 35:229; king, 15:104, 125, 160, 191; of Tarsus, conversion of, 23:153; period from exodus to, 25:131; receives his sight, 33:19; the desire of Israel, 20:96
- Saved, are there few that be, 7:130; as by fire, 17:183; by grace, 13:146; by his life, 29:32; by which ye are if, 28:60; how many will be? 25:87; resurrection and everlasting state, 16:88; scarcely, 18:14; that spirit may be, 25:247; what must I do to be? 13:131; 28:136; will have all men to be, 25:18; yet so as by fire, 1:71; 8:6; 25:247
- Saving, from their sins, 34:87; of the soul, 27:211
- Saviour, a, 28:38; a prince and a, 27:160; 30:115; and a great one, a, 26:192; and king, Christ as, 35:292; and their God, 28:35; from sin, the, 28:185; from sin, the, judge and, 29:39; God our, 29:226; of the body, the, 35:297; watches for the, 30:254
- Saviour's sacrificial death, our, 29:215; 30:27
- Saviour, a, of death unto death, 17:68; 29:231; of Christ, the sweet, 29:230; of life unto life, a, 29:231
- Sayings, keep the, 32:151; seal not the, 32:153
- Scapegoat, Jesus as the, 20:61, 152; 21:53; 25:60; 30:57; 31:27, 165; 33:91; the, 1:13, 107; 7:28; 11:77, 135; 13:198
- Scare, the German, 1:18
- Scars, has Christ, in heaven, 20:51
- Sceptre, crown, and throne, 24:41
- Schism, none, in body, 24:240
- Scholasticism, 9:83
- Science, and the great pyramid, 26:202; Christian, origin and teachings of, 27:137-146; falsely so-called, 10:87; 15:106, 115, 131, 179; 26:137; 33:115-124
- Scientific answer, the, 30:71
- Scoffers, and mockers in the last days, 15:155; 18:207; 27:144; 28:195, 196
- Scorners of God, wilful, 31:209
- Scourge, on Christendom, a, 30:218; the, 26:11; without moral effect, the, 30:221
- Scribes, 23:78
- Scriptural proof, 29:117
- Scripture, a much misunderstood, 31:11; accuracy in reading and interpreting, 2:163; 34:113-115; explain itself, let, 28:88; much misunderstood (Amos 3:6), 28:175; power of, to convince, 24:114; the Council of Nice and the canon of, 27:129
- Scriptures, Hebrew, translated into Greek B.C. 283, 27:127; the good gift of the, 32:47; the, sufficient, 13:24
- Scythian, raid on Assyria, a, 26:7
- Scythians, the, 26:6
- Sea, and the waves roaring, the, 26:70; 33:86; and waves, symbolic, 18:114; as the sand of the, 31:114; Dead, 17:198; Dead, fortunes in, 19:96; former and hinder, 24:84; no more, 11:43; of glass (Rev. 4:6), 30:187, 280
- Seal, earnest or pledge, 23:221; holy spirit the, 21:278; name on the, 21:277; not sabbath-keeping, 21:279; not the sayings, 32:153; of God, 21:277; 25:242; of the living God, the, 1:66; 8:2; 17:178; on the 144,000, 21:280; 25:242
- THE: first, 30:190; second, 30:191; third, 30:192; fourth, 30:193; fifth, 30:194; sixth, 30:195; seventh, 30:206 what is a, 30:201, 202
- Sealed, a prophecy, 32:153-154; how many? 144,000, 30:202; in the forehead, 28:197; ones, the, 32:112; or unsealed? 32:152-154

- Seals, opening the, 19:53; the lamb opens the, 30:190; the seven, 30:188
- Seats, the chief, at a feast, 3:124
- Second, advent movement, the, 29:54; advent, when, guesses or Scripture, 28:240; chance to be saved, no, 34:102, 154; coming, Christ's witness, 19:38; (see also Return)
- DEATH: can the, be incurred in this age? 3:93; disastrous to open the, 27:64; not hurt of the, 20:112; 29:11; on such no power, 29:11; Satan in the, 30:81; sin punishable by the, 30:65; the, 27:64; 30:80; will it be abolished? 20:114; 24:5
- seal, the, 30:191; trump, the, 30:210
- Secret, a, 28:138; great, made known, 24:151; things revealed, 10:60
- Secrets, God the revealer of, 26:25
- Sect, the, to which Paul belonged, 22:43
- Sectarianism, 1:136
- Sects, various protesting, 6:175
- Security, 22:102
- Seducers, 22:5
- See, all these things, when ye shall, 29:94; death, shall never, 27:6; God, the pure in heart shall, 30:306; him as he is, 23:121; 30:140; 31:37-40; him coming, 30:86; him, son of man coming, 28:133; 30:158, 159; Jesus, we, 31:33-35; then shall they, 29:75; 30:166; 34:181; what do we, 29:92
- Seed, as a figure of speech, 27:70; good, bearing fruit, 19:118; Jesus Christ the promised, 1:22; 26:33; 27:122; 30:61; of Abraham, Jesus Christ the, 31:136; 34:138, 164; of Abraham, the, 13:76, 79; 15:202, 209; 19:35; of blessing, the, 34:138; of the kingdom, the good, 34:126; seeking a godly, 24:110
- See-saw, Papacy on, 23:151; 25:213; the contest, the struggle, the, 27:232, 233
- Seeing, but not perceiving, 32:48; the signs (Luke 17:20-37), 30:133
- Seek ye first, his righteousness, 26:55; the kingdom, 26:255; 30:105
- Seeking to know more, 28:239
- Seeth me no more, the world, 33:72-74
- Seir, Mount, most desolate, 19:124
- Self, and disobedience, 26:261; conquering, 35:257; defence, wars of, 27:180; denial, 27:55
- Self-control, means, what? 32:174; to be added, 21:86; 30:95
- Self-governing means, what? 31:75
- Self-interest, enlightened, 17:198; the appeal of, 9:90
- Selfishness, love or, 4:170
- Self-justification, 22:57; 33:49
- Self-righteousness, folly of, 20:48
- Self-will and the carnal mind, 18:164
- Sell that thou hast, 21:110
- Senefru, 18:104
- Senefru's pyramid, 26:177
- Senses, the five, and other senses, 13:102
- Sensitive to what, 10:75
- Sent ones, the true, 31:206, 207, 213
- Sentries, carefully chosen, 33:21, 22
- Separate, come out, and be, 33:5, 6
- Septuagint, 22:132; 23:78; 25:123; quoted by our Lord and apostles, 25:124, 125
- Seraphim, the, 10:104
- Sermon, living the, 30:105; on the mount, 20:87, 102, 117, 133, 168, 210; 21:140, 157, 173, 187, 206, 220; 26:217, 242, 255, 270; 28:41; 30:104; 34:81, 99, 121
- Serpent, beguiled Eve, 28:150, 153; 35:269; chaining the, 27:196; in Revelation, the, 28:152; lifted up, 19:185; of Exodus 4:3 and 7:15, 33:1; the, in Eden, 15:77; the curse on the, 28:151; the fiery flying, 26:15; the, in the wilderness, 3:63; the rod becomes a, 15:207
- Servant, Moses the judge, God's tried, 28:30; Moses, over God's house as a, 28:34; my, and my handmaidens, 31:70; the faithful and wise, 4:12; 13:55; the unfaithful, 33:4; the unmerciful, 2:33
- Servants, and salesmen, 15:113; house of, 30:172; justice to, 14:47; 30:177; masters, and, 24:229; of God, the sealed, 30:201, 202; or sons? 27:99; 30:49; pious, example to us, 22:190; reckoning with, 20:158; served, the, 28:98; 30:143; the unprofitable, 2:155; watching, 16:170; 20:155; 30:148; ye are, his, 28:146
- Serve, them, will come forth and, 20:204; ye the Lord, 35:289-291
- Serveth the law? wherefore then, 29:148
- Servetus, Michael (1511-1553), 25:75; 30:246
- Service, benefits from a priestly, 27:207; faithful or unfaithful, 33:159; fellowship in, 35:333; joys of, 5:47; motives for, 2:57; your reasonable, 20:64; 22:116; 34:11
- Set down in his throne, 2:40
- Seven, a symbol of completeness, 19:180; 34:177; division into, 21:115; heads of beast identified, 30:296; seals, 30:190, 207; stars and the seven churches, the, 30:123; times (Lev. 26), 28:130; 30:155, 156; times more, 31:76; 35:220; trumpets, the, 30:207
- Seventh, seal and the silence, 30:206; trumpet, 30:233
- Seventh Day, Adventist objections answered, 5:91; hallowing the, 29:147; why the, 29:155
- Seventy weeks, the, 26:37; 31:24
- Shadow, and substance, 24:47; 33:40, 80; 34:189, 190; the, 30:55
- Shadows, of Calvary, 30:55; types and, 26:221
- Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, 33:134
- Shaken to pieces, 30:208
- Shaking, all things, 18:59; the great, 8:30; 23:54; 26:12; 30:167
- Shame and contempt, raised to, 9:66
- Sharp sword out of his mouth, 31:67, 83
- Sheba, Dedan, and Tarshish, 26:11; the queen of, 10:183; 16:47; 27:63
- Sheep, and goats, the (parable), 4:53; 11:33; 14:40; 15:203; 16:34; 17:81; 19:32; 21:126; 32:195; 33:108; finding the lost, 29:28; gone astray, 14:178; hear my voice, my, 30:255; I have other, 27:203; 30:255; my, shall never perish, 1:87; 27:210; other, I have, 11:179; 14:178; shall be scattered, 23:117; the great shepherd of the, 27:208; the lost, 2:90; 13:130; 19:29; 21:74; the other, 27:209; the scattered, 13:117; without a shepherd, 5:189
- Sheepfold, the, 27:205
- Sheepstealer, 16:200
- Shekel, the half, 22:92
- Sheol, 1:36; 2:103; 5:104; 10:37; 16:209; 20:28; 21:68, 118; 22:138; 23:36; 25:47; 30:73, 112; comprehensive, 32:28; hades corresponds with, 11:30; 14:39; 30:112; his soul not left in, 24:65; in Old Testament, 33:62; Jacob and Joseph in, 20:29; ransomed from, 23:37; to be destroyed, 18:43; (see also Grave, Hades, Hell)
- Shepherd, compassionate, 21:151; following the good, 22:183; 26:149; 33:127; kings, the, 26:173; of the sheep, the great, 27:208; one, 19:45; 22:47; 35:338; one-eyed, with the withered arm, 23:94; smite the, 23:117; that great, 14:54; the good, 1:85; 3:29; 14:179; 26:271; 27:69, 208; 30:114; the true, and the porter, 27:205
- Shepherds, angelic testimony to the, 32:138; good, and false, 30:261; the, of Palestine, 4:6; three, cut off in one month, 23:77; under, and the sheep, 28:207
- Shewbread, 24:182
- Shibah, meaning of, 31:76
- Shield, of faith, 23:173; 33:25; quenches fiery darts, 23:174
- Shining path, the, 30:1
- Shintoism, 25:107
- Ships, the, of Chittim, 7:12
- Shipwreck, the, 29:224, 225; 30:174
- Shortened, what days were, 26:202
- Shortly to come to pass, things, 32:136
- Shout, voice, and trumpet, 21:80; 30:86; 30:145
- Show, not with outward, 11:105
- Shrines, 31:4
- Shunammite, the, 15:17; 22:187
- Siberia, 31:114
- Sick, the prayer of faith shall save, 15:9; visiting the, 24:248; why not heal all the? 23:199
- Sickle, of truth, 18:221; thrust in the, 30:279
- Sickles, the, 11:187
- Sickness, the world's, its sure cure, 23:213; 24:1, 117, suppl.; world, how it began, 30:99
- Sidon, Sodom, Tyre, "more tolerable," 29:97
- Sight, how Paul received, 23:163
- Sign, a great, in heaven, 12:39; another wonder and, 31:70; given to John the Baptist, the, 29:167; John given a, to recognise the Messiah, 28:182; of his presence (parousia), the, 28:86; 30:82, 138; of the end, the, 30:126; of the prophet Jonas, the, 29:96; of the son of man in heaven, the, 24:61; 29:74; 30:165; 35:250; of the son of man, the, 27:232; Papacy as a, 29:93; sabbath a, and part of a perpetual covenant, 29:155; the Lord himself promised a, 29:77; the Lord himself shall give you a, 21:136; the, of the son of man in heaven, 4:141; 13:35; 24:61; the spiritualistic, 29:93
- Signet, Zerubbabel made as a, 20:97
- Significance, of baptism as taught by Alexander Campbell, the, 29:107; of water baptism, 34:139
- Signs, and interpreting the, 26:66; and wonders from the Lord of hosts, 26:207; and wonders in Egypt, 26:180; are events, 4 great signs, 27:230-232; beginning of, 28:131; 30:157; done by the two horned beast, 30:245; events as, 23:13; great, 20:194; in heaven, 24:62; in our times, 30:263; in the sun, moon and stars, 5:165; 12:3, 43; 24:61; 28:131-133; 29:93; 30:157, 158; interpreting the, 26:66; literal or figurative, 9:55, 70, 88, 101; of his presence, 11:10, 68, 88, 100; 12:1, 43; 13:35, 51, 91; 20:144; of last days, 19:213; of the end, 27:144-148; of the times, 12:17; of the times, discern the, 23:137; 24:60; of the times in our day, 29:92; reading the, 28:176; seeing the (Luke 17:20-37), 30:133; taking, symbolically, 30:213; the, of an apostle, 4:128; these children for, and for wonders, 26:208; these, shall follow, 15:6; to be looked for, 31:75; to look for, 30:126; wonders and, 5:45
- Silence in heaven, 30:206, 207
- Silver piece, the lost, 2:91; 19:29; 21:73; thirty pieces of, 23:76
- Simon Magus, 23:125
- Simoom, 23:11
- Simple as A-B-C, as, 27:69
- Sin, a terrible disease, 20:82; acknowledgment of, 34:68; after knowledge of the truth, wilful, 27:105; against the holy spirit, 5:55; 27:102; 35:307-311; and crime, 16:115; and death abolished, 26:168; and death, deliverance from, 10:27; and death, the reign of, 10:25; and law, 29:140; bearing away the, 33:92; 33:183; before birth? 4:43; breaking the power of, 23:47; burden of, 23:60; by the law is the knowledge of, 29:150; conscience and, 12:65, 79, 86, 95; dead to, 5:170; 21:145; deceitfulness of, 12:77; die to: we must, 27:39; easily besetting, the, 13:109; effective dealing with, 29:90; elimination of, 4:146; entrance of, 11:120; 25:13; 31:141; fall into, 25:23; falling into, 31:151; far reaching effect of, 21:92; free from the chains of, 27:204; God not the author of, 34:40-42; God's attitude towards, 21:83; in Eden, 21:20; 23:20; is lawlessness, 13:46; law and, 23:110; losing the sense of, 2:108; no cloke for their, 22:78; 34:86
- OFFERING: 18:57; Christ a, 12:138, 139; 13:41; 15:27; Church as part of, another abomination, 22:46; meaning, a, 26:38; the, 1:10, 76, 145, 179; the church not a, 13:42; the Lord suffered as a, 35:333; the perfect, 26:262; the saints and the, 4:176; unblemished, 5:182; was Paul a? 14:64; 18:142; what is a, 8:168, 183
- offerings, typical, 11:134; 12:125, 138; 13:40; origin and effect of, 5:55; 28:152, 153; penalty for wilful, 32:63; personified, 13:136; punishment for first, 25:47; punishment of, 21:113; shall we, 29:157; the birth of a, 7:99; 28:153; the bondage of, 34:125; the difficulty of, 30:105; the judge, and saviour from, 28:39; the only way to get rid of, 28:93; the penalty for, 7:27; the taskmaster, triumph over, 27:36; the tyrant, 31:74; the, unto death, 9:57; 34:173; unto death, 11:48; 14:171; 15:174, 203; 34:173; was allowed to enter, why, 26:28; when men die are they justified or freed from? 2:139; where originated, 31:20, 21; wilful, 10:202; wilful, after enlightenment, 13:46; wilful, after knowledge of the truth, 5:58; 27:105
- Sinai, an altar and pillars at, 26:184; fire on,

- 31:116; Israel at, 28:33; 35:226-228; the law on, 31:22, 29; was the law given at, perpetual? 29:140
- Sinaitic Greek MS, 27:127
- Since our last issue, 30:131, 167, 183, 199, 215, 231, 307
- Sincerity, repentance and, 34:168
- Sinful flesh, did Christ have? No? 29:149; in the likeness of, 27:29
- Single tax, 25:108
- Sinim, these from the land of, 12:81
- Sinless, the Lord Jesus, 29:214
- Sinned, perish, without law, 30:39; the angels who, punishment of, 29:21
- Sinner and the ungodly, where shall the, appear, 30:39
- Sinners, chief of, 19:160; many made, 21:21; 30:22; reconciled: how? 29:31; separate from, 10:153
- Sins, bearing away the (1 Pet. 2:24), 20:62; 21:54; 25:61; 30:58; blotting out the, 27:157; 31:105; borne away, 28:44; can we atone for our own? 25:53; Christ shows power to forgive, 19:27; forgiven, assurance of, 21:54; 30:58
- FORGIVENESS OF: and how obtained, 27:103; and the Kingdom, 28:41; present, 30:64; through Jesus, 25:173
- forgiveness under new covenant, 18:53; if we confess, 23:41; our, borne in his own body to the tree, 35:60; our, purged, 12:51; partakers of Babylon's, 25:90; past, remitted, 21:59; 25:61; power to forgive, 25:59; present, forgiven, 21:59; punishable by second death, 21:60; punished in future life, 19:32; punished in this life, 19:30; purification of, 21:234; remembered no more, 12:132; remission of, 5:51; remitted and retained, 13:57; 15:58; remitted, past, 30:64; saving from their, 34:87; some men's open beforehand, 10:206; wilful, punished, 21:59
- Ston, Mount, 32:172; the deliverer out of, 28:140; the lamb and the, 144,000 on Mt., 30:203, 247; God's "holy hill," 30:248
- Sirocco, 23:11
- Sit thou on my right hand, 10:58
- Sitting in heavenly places, 32:196; 33:12
- Six hundred and sixty-six, 21:19
- Sixth, plague, the, 30:285; seal, the, 30:105; trumpet, the, 30:214
- Skeletons, speak wisdom, 29:67; twenty-five speak, 29:67
- Slavery, chattel and wage, 30:177, 178
- Slaves in Egypt, 29:155
- Sleep, a perpetual sleep, who? 29:190; death a, 1:35; 30:73; 32:41; 34:5; difference between, and die, 30:148; high time to awaken out of, 28:239; not all, 30:87; not now necessary for overcomers to, 23:202; perpetual, 30:41; they shall sleep a perpetual, 10:116; we shall not all, 21:81; 28:102; 30:147; we shall not all, who? 29:192; why death is called a, 10:125; with their fathers, 30:112
- Smoke, of the great city, 31:51; of their torment, 29:82; 30:276
- Smyrna, message to, 33:174; promise to the church at, 29:11
- Snakes, Satan and, 15:208; 28:172
- So, 17:150
- Soap, fullers', 24:159
- Sobieski (1624-1696), the great Pole, 30:219
- Social order, culture in the, 26:121; "earth," "burnt up," 30:209, 210; relations, the Christian and, 30:175; the redemption of the, 5:37
- Social uplift movements, not recommended by our Lord, 22:44
- Socialism, 4:154; 10:76; 16:99; 22:123; 23:87; and religion, 2:142; in England and France, 1:143; in France, a safeguard against, 2:11; the Jesuits and, 5:33
- Socialist, a Christian? 13:33; failure, 25:108; Jesus Christ not a, 23:178
- Societies, secret, 15:111
- Socinianism, 25:75
- Socinus, Fausto, 25:75
- Sodom, 19:111; ancient, in light of modern science, 18:218; and Gomorrah, 10:185; bringing back of, 16:89; Christ witness to, 19:23; destruction of, 31:185; Israel, and Samaria (Ezek. 16:44-63), 30:32; Israel to be a comfort to, 25:19; return to former estate, 21:28; Tyre, Sidon, "more tolerable," 29:97
- Sodomites, the case of the, 4:115; 5:187; 13:104; 15:41; 19:111; 32:156
- Soil deficiencies, 17:159; 25:169
- Sojourning of Israel in Egypt, 25:126
- Soldier, what makes a good? 23:167
- Soldiers, and sailors, 30:174, 175; devoted to the king, 8:143; good, 28:200; what became of the souls of our sacrificed, 8:102
- Solomon, 17:90; 22:187; 23:28; builds the Lord's house, 17:107; Christ witness to, 19:24; heirs disqualified, 21:96; islands, 22:209; king, 31:14, 45; 32:14; magnificence ends badly, 17:143; the lilies and king, 26:247; the temple of, 4:111; 26:176
- Solution, the only satisfactory, 19:170
- Some better thing for us, 32:80
- Son, acclaimed in days of flesh, 27:21; all judgment unto the, 30:129; baptism of the, 27:21; called out of Egypt, 19:3; drawn by the father, or by the, 27:225; how Israel was drawn to the, 27:226; image of his, 21:107; kiss the, 17:70; of God and the cross, the, 27:18; of God, from spirit to human, 27:19; of God, in the beginning, 27:19; of God, the, 14:35; 29:162; 31:13; of God, the, with power, 27:47; of man lifted up, 19:185; of man, the days of, 21:77; 30:84; of man, the sign of the, 29:74; of man, the sign of the, in heaven, 30:165; reveals the father, the, 30:170; subject to the father, the, 27:112; the, a God, 22:28; the, appointed a kingdom and priesthood, 14:36; the, created by the father, 22:28; the only begotten, 19:18; (see also Jesus, Christ); the prodigal, 2:91; 21:73; 30:79; to the glory of the, 23:223
- Song, for children, 30:319; new, 30:189, 248; the new, 24:71; they sung a new, 35:260; "Welcome to our King," 30:168
- Sons, and heirs, 21:290; 22:140; bringing many, unto glory, 30:266; 31:35; holy spirit given to, 27:100; house of, 30:172; in the divine family, 30:259; of God, 5:185; 21:183; 34:116; of God, beloved, now are we the, 27:99; of God, manifestation of (see also Church), 14:3; 15:202; 30:128; 32:191; of Zion, 23:10; or servants, 27:99; 30:49; the adoption of, 34:137, 138; 35:340; the right to become, 13:122; the two, 2:37
- Sonship, a token of acceptance and of, 29:176; spirit of, 22:22
- Sophistry, a Papal, 2:46
- Sorcerers, 24:163; 33:1, 104
- Sorer punishment, what it is, 30:267
- Sorrows, beginning of, 22:205
- Soul, 20:32; a living, 33:61; and spirit, 20:35; Christ's, a sin offering, 13:41, 42; 15:27; Christ's, in hell, 11:29; 15:27; creation of first human, 25:46; creeds and hymns on, 20:34; destroy or save, 20:36; did our Lord's, die? 5:10; God can destroy the, 14:34; human, is the, immortal? 18:55; living, 24:150; man a living, 7:27; man as a, 14:32; man became a living, 1:37; 21:69; 30:74; not immortal, 22:27; 23:57; not left in hades, Christ's, 27:210; not undieable, 20:34; saving of the, 27:211; speculations on the, 14:31; spirit, body, 30:79; the, 31:18; the, not immortal, 10:36; the travail of his, 20:111; 25:18, 84; 26:63; 29:10; the, yourselves, 11:57; what death means to the, 11:29; 14:33; 15:27; what is the, 25:46
- Souls, purifying your, 28:206; raffle for, 21:165; they watch for your, 14:53; 30:260; under the altar, 1:40; 21:71; 30:77, 194
- Sound of a hammer, without, 29:181
- Soviet, 20:84; republics, 28:71
- Sovietism, 22:172; 23:88; 25:107
- Sower, parable of the, 11:154; 24:53; the, 2:18
- Sowers and reapers, 5:188
- Soweth, as a man, 12:89
- Sowing, and reaping, 11:145; 28:207; time, 22:1; to the flesh and spirit, 11:148
- Spain, abdication of king, 23:1; conditions in, 25:223; disestablishment of church in, 23:1; events in, 26:119, 161; God's judgments in, 26:161, 162; more freedom in, 5:86
- Speech, always with grace, 34:65; ancient and modern figures of, 27:69; grace in, 29:229; modern, the New Testament in, 29:98; seasoned with salt, 34:65; seed as a figure of, 27:70; the Apostle James', 34:26-28; vivid, 33:33-36
- Sphinx, 18:102; 26:176
- Spirit, a life-giving, 20:50, 201; a lying, 15:60; 27:88; 28:174-177; a lying, from the Lord, 4:167; 19:71; also helpeth our infirmities, 28:220; and the bride say, come, the, 29:184; anointed by the, 30:254; bearing witness, the, 27:101; being, not a phantom, 29:123; born of the, 11:197; 27:137; 29:123; difference between flesh and, 27:33; father, into thy hands I commend my, 29:126; 30:28; fervent in, serving the Lord, 15:113; 29:69; first fruits of, 23:80; fruit of the, 18:190; 19:164; 21:280; 22:213; 25:200; 30:93; gift of, 13:156; 15:33; gifts of the, 31:31; 34:145; 35:343; gifts of the, at Pentecost, 28:219; 30:53; gifts of the, how and why they ceased, 15:5; gives utterance, the, 28:219; grieve not the, 28:220; guides, how the, 31:178; hath not flesh and bones, 29:123
- HOLY: 20:43; 25:77; a person? 21:45; a seal of God, the, 28:220; aid of, 25:183; and the bride, 15:35; and the new covenant, the, 26:112; anointing our Lord Jesus Christ, 27:89; as a power, 16:26; 32:126; 33:23; as comforter, 27:91; as comforter and guide, the, 27:90; as contending power, 27:86; as conqueror, or convictor, 27:94; as demonstrator of sonship, 27:99; as divine creative power, 27:86; as guide, 27:92; as Pentecost, the, 27:48; blasphemy against the, 27:104; called "he" and "itself," 25:77; comforter, 22:30; 25:77; command, the, 28:69; conferring wisdom in arts and crafts, 27:87; convicting of judgment, 27:98; convicting of righteousness, 27:97; convicting world of sin, 21:45; 27:95; descends on the son, 22:29; energized by the, 21:123; falls on Gentiles, 21:283; gift of the, 26:259; given to the sons, 27:100; giving power to prophesy and wisdom for judgment, 27:87; grieve not the, 27:114; 28:220; guide into all truth, 22:22; 25:94; 27:93; helped by the, 28:218; how and when received? 22:22; imputing muscular strength, 27:87; in building tabernacle, 22:29; in creation, 22:29; in New Testament times, 15:32; in Old Testament times, 15:30; intercession by, 15:91; miraculous gifts of, 21:48; 25:77, 201; moving members of the early church, 27:90; moving men of God to prophesy, 27:88; moving Saul and his messengers to prophesy, 27:88; moving prophets, 22:29; of God, 27:85; our consoler, 14:169; outpouring of, 22:22, 24; renewing of the, 29:227; shed forth, at Pentecost, 22:29, 107; showing things to come, 26:82; sin against the, the, 27:102; 35:307; source in the father, 22:29; the, 14:36, 161; 27:112; 29:171; 31:178; 32:8, 170; 33:60; 34:146; 35:342; when given? 15:57; 35:303
- Jesus inspired by, 19:20; justified in, 22:73; 33:68, 105; led by the, 27:101; like a dove, 19:63; lying, from the Lord, 19:71; manifestation of, 23:45; of adoption, the, 28:220; of God, led by the, 30:172; of man, the, 1:37; 21:68; 30:74; of selfishness, the, 30:178; of the world, 15:35; of wisdom given to Moses, 22:29; once enlightened, and received the, 29:45, 46; one, 20:69; 22:21; 25:72; one, one God, one Lord, 27:85, 106; oneness of, 27:129; our Lord's, 5:10; 22:74; our risen Lord a, 29:123; outpouring of the, upon the Gentiles, 29:175; Peter moved by the, 29:174; poor in, 20:89; possession, 29:22; possession among the heathen, 11:81; 15:146; possession, examples of, 15:136; poured out, the, 30:258; poured out, the, God reconciled, 29:174; receiving the, 29:151; rich fruit of the, 31:215; sanctification by, 16:26; set apart by the one, 27:46; soul, and body, your whole, 20:72; 24:236; 30:79; 35:299; sow only to the, 28:208; sowing to the, 19:165; the father and his, 8:51; the flesh and the, 30:118; the holy, and fire, 8:90; the letter and the, 33:137-139; the Lord's, 33:69; the, of a sound mind, 8:40, 80, 89, 113, 129, 154; the poor in, 34:83; the sword of, 27:184; 32:113; 33:25; unity of, 22:40; 35:342; upon all flesh, pour

- out my, 31:69; vexation of, 24:118; when given? 35:303
- Spirit's presence with the church, the, 30:53
- Spirits, deliverance from evil, 10:203; evil, cast out, 31:32; evil, or demons, 3:36; evil, power of the, 15:121; how the evil gain control, 10:203; in prison, how Christ preached to, 15:27; 33:105; in prison, who are the? 1:40; 5:9; 11:31; 15:95; 20:46; 21:71; 25:41; 30:77; 33:62, 105; ministering, 22:184; ministering to the heirs of salvation, 10:206; of demons, 30:286; of just men made perfect, 8:24; 13:160; power of evil, 26:145; the, in prison, is there hope, 7:1; the seven, of God, 7:35; three unclean, 30:286; who are the familiar? 12:30; 15:133, 135; wicked, in heavenly places, 7:97
- Spiritual, exercise and growth, 27:136, 137; he that is, judgeth all things, 13:85
- Spiritualism, 12:43; 15:131; 26:149; 33:127; a menace, 25:40, 186; demon possession, 28:162; Sir Arthur Conan Doyle and, 11:130; 15:134
- Spiritualist prediction, 17:123
- Spiritualist's, admissions by, 15:134; answer, the, 30:72; experience, a, 1:137
- Spiritualistic sign, the, 29:93
- Spiritualists, admissions by, 15:134
- Spiritually minded versus carnally minded, 21:194
- Splendour of Christ's present position, 27:47
- Springs, gushing, 32:71
- Spurgeon, Rev. C. H., 27:260, 261
- Square and the cube, the, 26:212
- St. Sophia made a Mahomet mosque, 30:219
- Stadion, meaning of, 30:279; the, 32:19
- Stand, against the wiles, 31:21; fast and watch, 33:37; up, Michael shall, 27:194; 30:127
- Standard, a higher, 30:104; gold, and of living, 25:171; of holiness, the, 29:193; the highest, 30:105
- Standardization, 9:177
- Standards, of conduct, 30:103; recovery, of deftness of, 30:102
- Standing, our financial, 24:124
- Star, called Wormwood, 30:210; falls, the, 30:212; in the east, 14:141; 32:137-142; morning, 19:89; 33:81; 34:8
- Stars, and candlesticks, mystery of seven, 28:140; and the sand, 5:90; 13:76, 79; falling, 6:44; falling from heaven, 5:37; of heaven falling, 30:166; of promise, two, 23:22; seven, 19:47, 179; 33:2; 34:177, 178; sun, moon, signs in, 28:131-133; 29:93; 30:157, 158; sun, moon worshipping, 29:163; the seven, and the seven churches, 30:123
- State of the dead, the, 27:6
- State-church, rise of, 22:42
- Statements, false, of pyramidalists, 26:211; parables not literal, 29:79
- Stature of the fulness of Christ, the, 31:31; 35:29
- Staves, two, 23:75; two, made one, 21:171
- Steam, the age of, 9:113
- Stedfast, unmoveable, 3:161
- Stephen, 23:99
- Steps, to follow his, 33:156; watch the Lord's, 30:259
- Steward, the unfaithful and wise, 3:172; the unjust, 1:143; 2:93; 19:31; 21:73; 30:80
- Stewards, saints as, 15:176
- Sting of death, the, 30:108
- Stoics, the, 27:9
- Stone, Barton W. (1772-1844), 29:105; casting the first, 21:263; 29:59; chief corner, 24:208; Christ the chief corner, 29:180; cut out, 17:190; engraved with seven eyes, 21:249; kingdom, 19:39; laid in Zion, a tried, 26:209; like a great millstone, 31:5; living, 18:99; of stumbling, 21:228; on whom the, falls, 29:45; smites the image, until the, 26:92; 31:120; 32:5; 34:118; tables of, why the, 29:143; the builders rejected, 18:105; 26:209; the head, of the corner, 26:212; 27:159; 31:107; the living, and living stones, 26:205; the records in the corner, 29:180; tried, where laid, 26:211
- Stoned at Lystra, 25:232
- Stones, gather out the, 13:87; huge building, in Peru, 26:178; in Solomon's temple immense, 26:176; living, 18:100; 24:208; living, in God's temple, 29:181; precious, 32:35; stumbling, 26:206; the living, 26:213; the size of pyramid, 26:174; would cry out, the, 27:247; 34:59; 35:203
- Stony, conditions, 27:6; heart, the, 27:1, 2
- Stop, look, listen, 21:241
- Storm, caught in, 29:224
- Storms, symbolic, 18:129
- Straightforwardness, 26:227
- Strangers, and foreigners no more, 27:209; be not forgetful to entertain, 13:205
- Strategy, the Lord's, 31:83
- Stream, the living, 10:139; 32:93
- Streams in the desert, 25:161; 32:68-76
- Strength, prayer and source of, 2:167
- Strife, interested stirrers-up of, 5:81
- Strivings as workers for Christ, our, 29:177
- Strong, delusions, 28:177; man armed, the, 3:110
- Stronghold, turn you to the, 23:8
- Strongholds, mighty to pull down, 23:191; of imaginations, 27:192, 194; warfare pulling down, 27:192
- Structures, colossal, in Easter Island, 26:179; other massive, 26:178
- Struggle, the, to be greatest, 5:80
- Struggles of the Papacy and the nations, 27:233
- Study, encouragement to, 21:3; 30:2; to be quiet, 5:95
- Stumblingblocks, 22:5
- Subject to authority, 28:197
- Subjects, of the kingdom, angelic, 31:145; human, 31:145
- Submarine, the, 9:146; the first, 19:129
- Substance foreshadowed, the, 30:56
- Subtleties, facts conquer, 25:211
- Subtraction and addition, 35:339
- Successor to Passover supper, 27:243
- Suez canal, 28:119
- Suffer, counted worthy to, 33:158-160; if we, with him, we shall reign, 30:52, 53; 31:126; why Christians, 11:36; 14:13, 64
- Suffered, as a sin offering, the Lord, 35:333; for us, Jesus, 33:154-157; 34:10
- Suffering, escape from, 33:129-130; for righteousness' sake, 33:132-135; in well doing, 23:168; the root cause of, 33:113-115; with Christ, 3:148; 7:32; 16:10; with Christ, we do not deny, 1:126; worth while, 25:217
- Sufferings, and joys, 3:129; 26:17; fellowship of his, 14:65; 16:51; 18:142; 31:124-127, 187-190; for Christ's sake, 14:13, 64; 18:142; in the flesh, Paul's, 22:36; object of, 16:54; of Christ, 3:134; of evil-doers, 33:158; of God, 3:131; 32:39; of God's people before the first advent, 3:132; our Lord's, 31:124; perfect through, 11:74; 12:68; stabilize character, 22:36; two aspects of Christ's, 22:37
- Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof, 8:50
- Suffrage, and reform, 7:161; and the saints, 7:162
- Suicide, is a, lost? 12:120
- Suicides, 4:192
- Suleiman (Solyman) besieged Vienna, 30:219
- Sultan ruling Arabs, the Turkish, 28:119
- Summary concerning the covenants, 30:70
- Sun, darkened, 5:169; did the, stand still? 1:49; 8:37; 25:154; moon, and stars, signs in, 28:131; 29:93; 30:157, 158; 33:85; moon, and stars, worshipping, 29:163; moon, stars, symbolic, 18:113; of righteousness, the, 3:69; 22:159; 24:134; 30:252; or moon, no need of the, 32:20; spots, 9:89; standing still, 17:105; the, 31:81
- Sun, hama, 28:101; 30:146
- Sunday school superintendents, the mission to, 8:94
- Sunrise, the full, 17:45
- Superadding, adding and, 30:96
- Superstition, freedom from the bonds of, 14:49; 28:237; 33:161
- Supper, called unto the marriage, 5:103; 26:86; 31:150
- LORD'S: 16:35; 17:187; 18:13, 195; 19:8, 194; 20:187; 21:271; 22:99, 201, 24:213; 26:43; 27:241; 29:209; a new commemoration, 28:212; and its anniversary, 29:109; as oft as, 28:213; "as often as," 16:183; at night, 19:194; can it be observed out of its time as an act of faith? 24:16; date fixed, 22:202; how often? 12:32; how related to Passover, 26:44; 27:243; how to compute date of, 19:7; not the Passover, 29:215; partaking unworthily, 22:204; partaking worthily, 22:203; true date, 28:214; when partaken? 32:180; when to be celebrated, 25:67; who may partake? 16:186; who should partake, 26:45; 27:244
- marriage, called unto the, 25:22; memorial, 14:173; observance of the Memorial, 27:17; Passover, events recalled by, 28:211; Passover, the, 26:44; 27:243; the great, 2:185; 31:81; the memorial, 1:3, 163; 2:178; 5:175; 8:181; 9:27, 167; 31:199-205; 33:179-183; the parable of the great, 34:1
- Supplements: Is Armageddon Near? 26:153
- suppl.: Is Satan Stronger than God? 30:240
- suppl.: The Wideness of God's Mercy, 30:233
- Where Are We Now? 28:251 suppl.: What Can "We" Do? 28:219 suppl.: What Next? 28:227 suppl.
- Supplication, 23:202
- Supply and demand, law of, 24:220
- Supposing, 1:51
- Surety, Jesus as, 27:207
- Surprise for the Pharisees, a, 30:134
- Survivors of the time of trouble, the, 30:30
- Swallow up death, 30:108
- Swallowing up of death, the, 29:192
- Swear not at all, 21:157; 26:227
- Swearers, false, 24:163
- Sweet, bitter experience, 30:223
- Swelling word, a great, 28:75
- Swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath, 4:101
- Sword, awake, O, against my shepherd, 23:116; experts with the, 23:192; how to parry and thrust with, 24:191; not peace, but a, 27:181; of the spirit, 20:184; 23:175, 190; 27:184; 32:113; 33:25; out of his mouth, the sharp, 26:77; 31:67, 83; the flaming, 10:122; the two edged, 15:173; 26:58
- Swords, into plowshares, 13:161; the part played by the, 27:248; the two (Luke 22:35-38), 4:69; 27:246; 34:58-60; 35:204
- Sycamine tree, the, 2:154
- Symbol, beasts as a, 11:40; 15:171; earth as a, 11:110; fiery furnace as, 8:99; fire as a, 7:201; 29:12; heavens as a, 11:38, 110; 12:4; mountains as a, 11:38; 15:172; sea as a, 11:38; tree as a, 10:71
- Symbolic, horsemen, 30:219; significance, book of Revelation, 29:99
- Symbolism in the New Testament, 9:104
- Symbols, 26:81; clouds and stars as, 9:105; in Revelation, 11:43; 13:123; 15:173; in the Old Testament, 9:103; mountain and sea as, 8:96; 9:105; names as, 9:77; of covenants, 27:75; types, and illustrations, 1:115; 5:165; wheat and tares as, 8:99
- Synagogue, history of, 24:177; Jewish, 27:126, 127
- Syndicalists, anarchists, socialists, 10:175
- Syrians under French mandate, 27:217
- System, feudal, 28:179; of collective defence, a, 26:165; teaching, a, 28:138; the proselyte, 29:36; tribal, 23:178
- Systematic giving, 28:209
- Systems, judging ecclesiastical, 21:117
- Tabernacle, and its services, 24:33; and temple, 30:236; and temple, purposes served by, 29:165; and the Levites, 28:33; of God among men, 5:39; of the testimony (or witness) in heaven opened, the sanctuary of the, 30:282, 283; 35:244; the, of David, raising up the, 13:117; 14:111; 19:46, 107; 22:33; 29:37; 31:11; this earthly, 29:130; types, 12:136; 14:73, 89, 103
- Tabernacles, feast of (Zechariah 14), 24:90
- Tabitha, 23:217
- Table, of Lord and table of demons, 16:187; the Lord's, 1:62
- Tables, make it plain upon, 25:23; 31:151; of stone, 18:84; of stones? why the: five reasons, 29:143; the law on the, and in the books, 29:154
- Tablets, Babylonian, 5:145
- Tails, power in their, 30:220
- Tai Shan, 31:4
- Take, it again, lay down life, 27:210; out of them

- a people for his name, 30:18
 Taking, from or adding to, 21:261; 29:57; 35:232, 252, 266; out a people, 31:139; 33:175; 34:15
 Talents, the, 3:154; the parable of the, 33:3
 Tares, binding in bundles, 22:4; burned, 16:30; gathering out the, 22:4; 23:189; how the Lord deals with, 22:2; in the field, 22:1; meaning of symbol, 8:99; of the field, the, 2:20; of the field, parable of the wheat and, 30:84; wheat and, 32:175
 Tarshish, Sheba, Dedan, 26:11
 Tartaroo, 23:37
 Tartars under Timur, the, 30:214
 Tartarus, spirits in, 11:31; 15:96
 Tatars under Zinghis (Genghis) Khan, the, 30:214
 Taught, willing to be, 30:257
 Tax, poll, 21:214
 Taylor, Jeremy, 27:261
 Teach, go ye therefore and, 29:34; you all things, 31:31
 Teacher, great, 25:179; the altar, the sacrifice and the great, 26:188
 Teachers, false, come to Antioch, 26:115; false, foretold, 25:185; Judaizing, work mischief, 25:199; necessity for, well versed in sound doctrine, 25:182
 Teaching, showing change impending, 29:168; the twelve, 31:217; trinitarian, development of, 27:107-109
 Teachings of Messiah, prophecies concerning, 4:20
 Tears, all, wiped away, 23:59; 25:250; 30:205, 206; God shall wipe away all, 8:8; 10:187
 Teeth, gnashing of, 16:32; 17:69, 182; renewing the, 10:199; wailing and gnashing of, 8:6; 22:31; 25:246
 Telephony, long distance, 13:165
 Temperance lesson, Australia's, 6:131
 Temple, a, in course of erection, believers, 29:178; a pillar in God's, 33:187; acclaimed in the, 29:167; an holy, 29:161, 178; 33:42; altar, and worshippers, measuring, 30:224; and prince, 18:42; and tabernacle, 30:236; and the branch, 22:119; Baalbek's wonderful, 26:174; built by Solomon, 13:11; Christ cleansing, 13:18; destroy this (John 2:19), 2:41; 6:98; 13:19; 20:46; 23:15; 29:121; 32:119-122; destruction of the, foretold, 28:129; 30:154; God and, of the nations, 29:163; God building his own, 29:178; God's worshippers in, 25:249; he shall build my, 23:15; Herod's, 10:133; 13:17; 32:87; in heaven, the, 29:183; in the Gospel Age, the, 29:183; in the Kingdom Age, what? 29:182; individual believer as, 13:25; Jesus and the, 22:209; Jesus in the, 29:166; Lord returned to his, 21:213; Lord shall suddenly come to, 24:128; measuring the, 19:205; 26:266; no, in New Jerusalem, 32:20; 34:171; no, therein, 29:183; none there, 13:27; of Ezekiel's vision, the, 32:83; of God, opened in heaven, 21:231; of God, the, 13:1; of Solomon, the, 4:111; 18:102; 26:176; of the living God, ye are, 33:6; of the white cranes, 31:4; praying toward the, 19:129; promise to protect, 23:7; raised up again, 32:121; raised up by Jesus Christ, 13:137; second, 17:191; stones in Solomon's, immense, 26:176; tabernacle and, purposes served by, 29:165; the church as a, 13:24; the Lord is in his holy, 20:11; the new, 10:30; the, of Ezekiel's vision, 10:129; the prince comes to his, 32:94; the, restored, 13:15; torn down, 17:173; will Jewish, be rebuilt? 19:168; Zerubbabel's, 10:132; (see also Sanctuary, Tabernacle); 32:86
 Temples, 31:4; and tombs, marvellous, 4:109; comparisons of the, 32:85; in the great, 26:174; of Gentiles, 24:176; Solomon's and other, 17:125
 Temptation, 11:20; Christ's, in the wilderness, 18:167; 22:181; could Eve have resisted, 9:73; entering not into, 28:164; in Eden, Christ witness on, 19:22; 21:91; in the wilderness, the, 7:118; 28:163-168; of Christ, 27:23
 Temptations, subtle, 28:15; trials and, 32:185-187
 Tempted, like as we are, 28:166, 167; Satan? who, 31:20; yet without sin, 12:85
 Tempteth no man, God, 35:231
 Tempting God, 27:56; 29:152
 Tempts no man, God, 27:56
 Tent, and the house, the, 29:130; 30:163; or house, 29:211
 Tents of Judah, save first, 23:104
 Terms, of salvation, definite, 29:10; of the New Covenant, the, 29:171
 Territory, reconstitution of, 27:153; the kingdom, 27:124
 Terrors of demon possession, the, 28:162
 Tertullian (A.D. 200), 25:73; 27:107, 131
 Test, and the result, the, 26:157; language, 22:9; of the son's confidence in the father, the, 29:126; 30:28; simple, 25:226; the final, 27:65; the law a, 29:149
 Testament, New, factor in reformation, 22:41
 Testator of the new covenant (see also "di-atheke"), 5:51
 Testimony, against Christendom, 30:282, 283; by John the Baptist, 31:108; by Peter and Paul, 35:302; by the apostles, 31:109; by the cross, 5:87; by "the preacher," 35:301; from an ancient hymnal, 35:300; given by Christ, 31:109; 35:302; in due time, 23:39; in Jewish Age, 31:108; in Patriarchal Age, 31:108; of Jesus, the, 31:65, 66; of the cross, the, 31:108, 112; to the shepherds, angelic, 32:138
 Text, Greek, history of, 21:262; Greek, of New Testament, 25:115; Hebrew, history of, 25:122; received, 25:116; the one, 27:115
 Texts, misused, 27:145; not in the Bible, 3:109
 Textus Receptus, 25:115, 116
 Thank, offerings, 8:79; 9:42, 106; what, have ye? 21:221
 Thanksgiving, Day, 25:205; issue, a, 20:179, 191, 208; 21:137, 138
 Thanksgivings unto God, many, 27:257
 Theocracy, the, in Eden, 15:75; the Jewish, 14:23; what is a, 10:19
 Theories, false, disproved, 31:34
 Theory, the evolution, 30:44
 Theos, 32:52
 Theosophy, 15:179
 Theses, Luther's 95, when nailed on church door, 25:54
 Thessalonian church, the, 28:99; 30:144
 Thessalonica, first missionary work in, 14:147
 They, shall be as though they had not been, 19:123; without us, 10:144
 Thief, and paradise, the, 5:9; 16:47; as a, 19:65; 20:142; I will come on thee as a, 24:232; in the night, as a, 24:231; the, on the cross, the, 1:39; 8:48; 18:109; 21:70; 30:76; 33:110
 Thing, no new, under the sun, 24:117; some better, for us, 13:108; 21:41; 22:224; the greatest, in the world, 19:146; this one, I do, 21:292
 Things, above, seeking the, 14:2; after these, 14:117; all, are yours, 16:93; all, continue as they were, 25:211; all, how to prove, 25:226; all, to all men, 21:177; behind, forget, 17:52; childish, 22:148; choosing between heavenly and earthly, 19:162; day of small, 22:70; God put all, under him, 31:44; good, foreshadowed, 25:151; honest, just and true, 32:16; if ye do these, 21:84; justified from all, 22:58; order of, 21:6; searching the deep, 22:22; shortly to come to pass, 32:136; smooth, prophesying, 22:122; that are true, 31:169; that differ, distinguishing, 27:145; that matter, 32:173, 174; the reconstitution of all, 27:151; 31:91-94; when ye shall see all these, 12:43
 Third, day, raised the, 32:122; part of earth was burnt up, 30:209; part of men killed, the, 30:221; part of trees was burnt up, 30:208
 Thirst, no more, 25:250
 Thirty pieces of silver, 31:207
 This he did once, 11:205; 12:126
 Thomas, Dr. Bertram, 28:120
 Thomas, doubting, proof to, 23:120
 Thorn, Paul's, in the flesh, 15:7
 Those who never heard, what of? 5:9
 Thou, art inexcusable, O man, 33:71, 72; makest thyself God, 1:88
 Thoughts, thinking true, 32:16
 Thousand, year days? 28:67
 Thousand years, judgment or rulership of the, 27:196; occupation during, 28:225; of blessing, a, 27:125; reconstitution of the kingdom, 27:153; recovery during the, 30:129; reign of enlightenment, 29:50; reign, the, 5:187; 33:83; righteous rule, a, 28:58; the, 31:83, 84, 93, 98, 99, 100, 101, 108, 113, 115, 145, 148, 209; 32:123, 194; 33:81; 34:46, 77; 35:264; the kingdom in the, 6:37; 7:143; triumph in the, 27:199; were finished, 30:42
 Three, agree in one, 21:264; days and three nights (Matt. 12:40), 3:19, 61; 29:124; 33:101; earths and three heavens, 30:6; that bear record, Revised Version on, 27:115; that bear record, the (I John 5:7), 25:116; 27:115; 29:61; 32:145
 Throne, a voice out of the, 31:51; before the, 25:249; dead small and great before the, 30:34; great and white, 31:161, 164-168, 193, 209; great white, 6:37; 10:42; 11:42; 15:47, 201; 17:45; 18:61; 19:52, 54; 27:59; 29:52; great white, gospel from, 21:125; 22:140; 23:56; 24:249; justice the habitation of God's, 27:171; of David, 19:108; of God, before the, 30:205; of grace, the, 29:229; of the Lord, the, 31:12; primary function of the, 27:59; reconstitution of the, 27:153; set down in his, 2:40; the, 24:41; the judgment, 31:41; 33:84; the triumph of the great white, 27:59; vacant, the, 31:73
 Thrones, and I saw, 31:98, 99; and the twelve tribes, twelve, 28:224; four and twenty, 30:186; overturned, 10:173; priests upon, 27:140
 Thrust through when he prophesieth, 23:114
 Thunderings, the voice of mighty, 31:51, 52
 Thyatira, a lesson to us from, 27:57; church at, 20:200; 23:84, 25:212, 223; message to, 33:188; 34:8
 Till he come, 3:169
 Time, a judgment, 26:161; a mistake in the, 30:125, 126; and eternity, 14:134; and seat of Moses' judgment in Israel, 28:34; and the resurrection, 25:59; fulness of the, 14:42; how to buy back, 28:218; in due, 11:94; 21:107; 25:55; in fulness of, 25:55; in God's great plan, periods of, 28:25; is at hand, the, 32:154; measures in Revelation 14:8; Daniel 12:11, 30:275, 276; measures of, 25:125; no longer, 23:83; no longer delayed, 30:222, 223; now is the accepted, 12:105; 21:33; 30:37; of healing and righteousness, a, 27:60; of the end, 18:49; of trouble, survivors of the, 30:30; periods, ages, 30:99; prophecy, exactness of, 21:108; prophetic, 24:37; redeeming the, 19:205; shortening the: more misstatements, 26:201; the, is fulfilled, 3:113; times, and an half, 3:115; 18:48; 30:139, 148, 225, 226; to judge the dead, the, 30:234; truth for our, 31:33; worth while ways of spending, 25:218; year-day method of prediction, 25:56
 Timekeeping, divine, 11:114; 25:6; 31:134
 Times, and laws, changing, 20:188; and seasons, 21:107; 23:224; 25:55; and seasons in Apocalypse, 21:115; and seasons in the father's power, 25:59; dispensation of fulness of, 20:53; 26:61; faithful in ancient, 26:271; fulness of the, 16:147; 22:160; Nebuchadnezzar's seven, 25:143; of refreshing, 27:157; 31:105; of the Gentiles, the, 1:139; 4:41; 5:171; 10:60; 19:201; 28:130; 30:154, 155; 35:217; of the Gentiles not the same as "seven times," 28:131; old, reminders of, 24:9; or seasons, not to be known, 14:139; perilous, in last days, 15:15; 20:195; 21:290; 22:45; prophetic, reasonable, 25:55; seven, 13:14; 21:211; 25:141, 159; seven (Lev. 26) means repeated 7X, 30:154, 155; seven, of punishment, 10:86; seven, pass over Nebuchadnezzar, 10:72; Sunday school, attitude re hell, 15:59; the seven, 1:139; 4:41; 5:171; watch the signs of the, 30:263; we live in, and their signs, importance of recognising the, 5:133; we live in the, of the Gentiles, 2:4; 4:142
 Time-table, the divine, 26:121, 167
 Timothy, exhortations to, 32:171, 172
 Timur (Tamerlane) and the second Mongol (Tartar) invasion, 30:218
 Tithes, 8:77; 17:91; 24:129; under the law of Moses, 31:54; Jacob's, 31:54
 Tithing, does the editor practise? 17:170

- Titus, Paul's son in the faith, 27:223, 224; triumph of, 30:236
- To take out a people, 26:109; 29:36
- Tobacco, 17:200
- Today, when is the? 25:220
- Together with, associated with, 24:245; 28:101; 30:147
- Tolerable, more, in day of judgment (Matt. 11:22, 24), 21:114; 29:97
- Tolstoi, 3:2
- Tongue, the unruly, 33:38-40
- Tongues, any difference in? 22:145; like as of fire, 24:139; shall cease, 22:145; so-called, useless in India, 8:115; speaking mysteries in, 28:141; the gift of, 8:90
- Tooth, a, for a tooth, 21:173
- Torment, does destruction mean, 27:261; endless, 10:72; endless, a live issue, 7:5, 55; eternal, 31:5; 35:317; eternal, not in the Bible, 2:45; 21:30; everlasting, do you believe in? 4:75, 97; everlasting, is our Lord suffering? 22:27; is eternal, part of the gospel? 22:30; mental or physical? 5:124; smoke of their, 21:119; 22:141; 29:82; 30:276
- Tormented day and night, 31:117
- Torrey, Dr., evangelist, on hell torment, 27:261
- Total depravity, doctrine of, 26:124
- Totten, Professor C. A. L., 25:121
- Touchstone, a, 26:138, 145; 33:116; a corresponding price a, 21:23; 30:24; the ransom a, 15:107
- Tower, of Babel, the, 33:130; of the flock, 19:149; the, 2:188
- Towers of Jerusalem, the, 33:21
- Tractarian movement, 28:107
- Tracts for distribution, 1:58
- Traders, peaceful, 20:159
- Tradition, the 6000-year, 25:122
- Traditions of men, attack on, 27:181, 182
- Training, for the conflict, 31:7; kindly instruction and, 29:90; the conscience, 35:269, 283
- Trance Lectures, 3:123
- Transfiguration, Moses and Elijah at, 14:33; 21:72; 30:77; of Jesus Christ, 21:20; 24:137; the, vision, 1:41; 6:191; 10:94; 26:30
- Transformed, be ye, 20:65; 35:277; by the renewing of your mind, 30:93
- Transgressors, cut off, 24:108; he was reckoned among the, 34:80
- Transit, rapid, 9:130
- Transition period, the great, 9:112
- Translated, Enoch, 26:30; 30:78; into the kingdom, 30:116
- Translation, a setting over, 30:116
- Translations, other modern, 32:145
- Transubstantiation, 26:44; 27:242; real presence? 27:242
- Travail, as, 15:165; of his soul, the, 26:63; 29:10; 35:214; of his soul, the, satisfied, 27:83
- Travel, increase of, 4:112; luxurious, 9:147
- Treadeth the winepress, 31:68
- Treasure, hid in a field, the, 2:22; in earthen vessels, 21:193
- Treasures in heaven, 13:157
- Treaties, anti-war, 19:169
- Tree, as the days of a, 16:195; Nebuchadnezzar's dream of the great, 10:65; of knowledge of good and evil, 23:20; olive, 8:3; 17:180; 21:62; 30:203; olive, the, significance, 30:67; the, and its fruit, 3:46; the most marvellous, 10:199; the most useful, 16:196
- Trees, for healing nations, 10:142; 16:197; 32:97; of righteousness, 12:99; of the Bible, 21:204; two olive, 22:69
- Trespass, if thy brother, 8:39
- Trespases unto them, not imputing their, 29:31
- Trial, and error, 26:234; upon all the world, the hour of, 26:117
- Trials, and temptations, enduring, 32:185-187; fiery, 21:292
- Tribes, ten, Ephraim head of, 22:135; the lost, of Israel, 14:112; twelve, sealed, 20:130
- Tribulation, great (Matt. 24), 11:103; great, out of the, 25:250; of Daniel 7:1-25; 28:132; of Matthew 24, the, 28:132; of Revelation 13:5-7 and other places, 28:132; of those days, 34:180; of those days, how shortened, 26:56; of those days, the, 29:74; 30:165; peace with, 35:278, 279; such as was not, 23:136; the great, 30:205; through much, 18:202
- Tribute, how and why Jesus paid, 21:213
- Trinitarian, doctrine, the, 29:10, 221; teaching, development of, 27:107, 109, 115
- Trinity, 20:41; 21:264; 22:27, 28, 106; 25:118, 186; development of doctrine of, 25:73; is it scriptural, 18:55; not a, 8:25; not in baptism formula, 25:73; not in I John 5, 25:78; rise of, doctrine, 9:19; the, 14:35, 161; 20:41; unscriptural, 19:52
- Triumph, as head of the church, Christ's present, 27:47; as king of kings, Christ's present, 27:47; God's, 26:231; in the thousand years, 27:199; of Christ in his resurrection, 27:31-35; of holiness, 27:198; of the cross, the, 27:17; of organisation, the church a triumph, 27:49; of the cross, the enduring, 27:61; of the great white throne, the, 27:29; over sin the taskmaster, 27:36; over the beast and the false prophet, Christ's final, 27:49, 54; repeat the chorus of, 28:230
- Triumphal entry, the, 26:107; 27:23; 29:168
- Trodden down of the Gentiles, 35:219
- Trouble, a time of, 32:5; in Palestine, 22:163; likened to "fire," 30:8; spasm of, 22:150; the great time of, 7:78, 8:32; time of, such as never was, 16:191; 23:137; times of, 8:123
- Troubled, see that ye be not, 25:209
- True, and righteous are his judgments, 31:50, 51; holiness, 30:305; shepherd, the, and the porter, 27:205; too good to be, 21:31
- Trump, of God, 13:53; 15:170; 16:167; 21:80; 30:128; voice, shout, 30:145
- Trumpet, first, 30:208; second, 30:210; third, 30:210; fourth, 30:211; fifth, 30:211; sixth, 30:214; seventh, 16:167; 21:80; 30:233; of uncertain sound, a, 1:75; the great, 5:138; the shout, and the voice, 30:86
- Trumpets, silver, 25:151; 35:203; the seventh, 30:207
- Trust, a sacred, handed on, 25:186; faith as belief and, 34:38-40
- Truth, accurate knowledge of the, 29:113; bitterness and sweetness of, 30:223; buy the, and sell it not, 23:68; Christ witness to, 19:17; dispensational, 21:11; divine, distorted and obliterated, 28:116; ever the best, 33:8-10; exact knowledge of the, 5:72; 29:41; for our time, 31:33; for the time, 18:79; 29:139; girt about with, 27:184; guide into, 22:22; how to test, 13:50; 35:274; in the inward parts, 10:6; 22:183; must be contended for, 22:44; not cunningly devised fables, 22:192; preached by our Lord, 35:213; prepares the mind, 23:171; present, established in, 22:191; present, in law and prophets, 22:192; present, on covenants, 22:193; receiving not the, in love of it, 27:57; rightly dividing word of, 18:79; 29:139; speak ye, every man, 22:168; the, as a two-edged sword, 9:111; the girdle of, 33:25; the Lord and his, 26:77; what is, 19:17; wilful sin after knowledge of the, 27:105; word of, dividing according to ages and dispensations, 22:218; word of, rightly dividing, 22:217; 25:145; word of, wrong methods of dividing, 22:217
- Truths, relative importance of, 13:121
- Truthseeker, a sincere, 30:258
- Try, really, 25:229
- Tubal, Togarmah, Meshech, 26:3
- Turkestan, 31:114
- Turkey, 14:137, 157; 20:171; 22:102; 25:239; Christians in, 1:75
- Turks, new simplified language, and other reforms, 27:217; the Ottoman, 7:184; 30:214; the Seljukian, 7:171; 30:214, 217
- Turning from Satan to God, 31:21
- Twelve, and the last supper, the, 28:184; apostles of the lamb, 28:184; calling the, follow me, 28:183, 184; teaching the, 31:217
- Twinkling of an eye, 30:141
- Two, alls, the, 29:205; commandments, on these hang all the law and the prophets, 29:144; horned beasts, the, 30:245; walking together, 31:11
- Tychicus and Onesimus, 35:340
- Tyndale, William, 14:106; 15:107; 17:117; 21:264; 22:159; 33:116; 34:19; 35:252; a great reformer, 29:53; 30:24; remarks on types, allegories, etc., 20:57
- Type, and antitype, the atonement in, 33:89-92; atonement, 25:53; fulfilling the, of the pass-over lamb, 26:221; Israel as a, 21:51; 30:55; 33:89; Joshua a, 21:248
- Types, and antitypes, 24:21; 32:99, 100; and shadows, 26:221; chronological order of, 1:124; fixed, 24:48; of him who was to come, 26:39; symbols and illustrations, 1:115; 5:165
- Tyre, and Sidon, 5:34; 31:147; Sidon, and Sodom, more tolerable, 27:63; 29:97
- Ulster day, 4:153
- Unam sanctum, the famous Papal bull, 27:237; 30:192
- Unbelief, 25:34
- Unbelievers and calamities, 28:3; 30:89, 90
- Uncertainty, the present, 29:199
- Unclean spirits, three, 30:286
- Under, Gentile dominion, 31:120, 212; him, God put all things, 31:44
- Underpriests, 21:124
- Understandest thou? 24:193
- Understanding, between the father and the son, the, 29:126; 30:127; darkened, the, 30:118
- Undying worms, 32:62
- Unenlightened, the hitherto, 25:18; 31:146, 147
- Ungodly and sinner, where appear? 21:35; 30:39
- Ukraine, the, 26:163
- Uniar churches of Russia, the, 26:163
- Union, Christian, 28:73; church, 28:127; constitutional, 22:17; of Christendom, 29:101; of the churches, 1:1; 2:62; 4:154; 5:97, 131; 11:45; 12:59, 122; 13:166; 22:47; imperial, not unity, 22:17
- Unions, joining trade, 7:103; regulation of, 16:193
- Uniplural usage, 23:131; 25:78
- Unitarian, not, 5:79
- Unity, and union defined, 22:17; Christian, 13:166; in the true church, 22:18; missions and, 2:63; of civilisation, Mr. G. P. Gooch on, 26:165, 166; of the church, feeling for, 30:295; of the faith, 25:184; 27:128; of the spirit, 22:40; 35:342; true Christian, 22:18; true, in the spirit, 22:22; 32:24; true, versus manmade union, 22:17
- Universal, chorus, a, 35:260; empire, the fifth, 29:192, 193; 32:110; empires, the five, 26:87; empires, why called, 26:82; ignorance, why the, 29:27
- Universalism, a heresy, 20:111; an error, 15:195, 199; 21:113; flaw in argument, 16:13; impudent, 24:4; not, 29:112; unscriptural and antiscritptural, 3:1; 24:1; 27:64, 65; 29:206, 207
- Universe, God the ruler of the, 31:43
- Universities, era of the, 9:95
- Unjust judgments, 28:52; steward, the, 1:43; 2:93; 30:80; still, 29:195; the resurrection of the, 29:47; 34:76-78; the resurrection of the just and, 28:5, 53; 29:103; 30:91; why resurrect the, 29:48
- Unknown, searching the, 3:75
- Unpalatable lesson, the, 27:253
- Unquenched fires, 32:62
- Unreliability of Weymouth's translation, 29:101-123
- Unrest, original cause of, 11:20; present, and the divine purpose, 11:17, 36; world, and the four winds, 27:53
- Unrighteousness, to cleanse us from all, 15:92
- Unsearchable riches, the, 31:215
- Unshakeable kingdom, the, 30:1-96
- Unto us a child is born, 2:145
- Untouchables of India, 27:132
- Untruth, what constitutes, 28:216
- Upright, divine reward, dominion, 28:229
- Uproar in Ephesus, an, 27:214, 215
- Urim and thummim, 18:37
- Use, of illustrations, the, 33:20-22; of what, is the gospel, 9:172
- Vagaries, Greek, 20:48
- Vain, fellow, Raca, 32:60; receive not the grace in, 29:53; your labour not in, 28:124
- Valley (Zechariah 14), 24:79; of Jehoshaphat,

- the, 26:13
 Valleys, lifted up, 24:138
 Vanity, all is, 24:117
 Variorum Bibles, 26:170; 30:81
 Vatican, another "prisoner" at the, 7:87; makes another blunder, 2:61; MS. No. 1209, 27:127; MSS., distinction between two, 29:62; so-called prisoner of the, 30:265; state, 22:102; 31:2; the, 31:1, 122
 Veil, cast over all nations, lifting the, 22:217; rending of the, 32:97; within the, 33:88
 Vengeance, day of, 12:99; of eternal fire, the, 28:110; 29:80
 Versailles and the peace treaty, 26:164; 28:119, 120
 Version, American Revised, 17:9; Revised, 17:8; Weymouth's, 17:12
 Vessels, in earthen, 25:202; of wrath and vessels of mercy, 26:49
 Vesture dipped in blood, 31:66
 Vial, poured into the air, the, 26:80; poured out upon the earth, 28:72; the seventh, 26:80
 Vials, golden, 24:189; 30:189; the seven, 30:282-287
 Vicar of the son of God, 30:247
 Victory, Christ's, complete, 15:198, 204; 29:200; Christ's, over hell, 14:79; 15:200; death swallowed up, 29:111, 112; of faith, 28:221, 223; over Satan and his wives, 28:222; over self, the Christian's, 32:113
 Views, conflicting, 29:173
 Vindication of God's word, 21:244
 Vine, and branches, the, 3:31; 19:185; 21:85; 30:93; and fig tree, the, 5:93; every man under own, 15:20; of the earth (Rev. 14:17-20), 11:187; 30:279; of the true, 31:216-218
 Vineyard, parable of, 19:29; 24:44
 Viper and the miracle, the, 30:197
 Vipers, O generation of, 24:139, 164
 Virgin birth of Christ a necessity, 5:181; 6:23; 15:24; 29:77
 Virgins, her companions, 30:48; the watching, 20:162; the wise and the foolish, parable, 4:48; 24:53
 Virtue and praise, 32:17; called to glory and, 32:191, 192
 Virtues, showing forth the, 25:188
 Vision, ashamed of his, 23:115; Cornelius', 24:110; Ezekiel's, at Chebar, 26:3; of the candlesticks, the, 30:122, 123; of the glory of God, 30:186; of the man of Macedonia, 26:159; Peter's, 21:98; 24:111; the heavenly, 28:68; write the, 20:10
 Visions of the harvests, 30:278, 279
 Visitations, God's, upon Assyria, Egypt and Babylon, 26:181
 Vitamins, 17:111
 Voice, because thou hast obeyed my, 22:64; from the altar, 30:214; in heaven, another, 26:83; in the wilderness, 24:138; of authority, the, 28:240; of much people in heaven, 31:50; of the archangel, 21:80; 30:128; of the bridegroom, the, 27:73; of the Lord God, the, 31:18, 19; of the people, 25:170; out of the throne, a, 31:51; shout, and the trumpet, 30:86; shout, trump, 30:145; surring, of a strange man along the Jordan, 18:217
 Voices, Papacy's different, 26:119; speaking with two, 28:74; two, of Papacy, 23:150
 Volcanoes, 17:165; usefulness of, 29:68
 Von Hindenberg, protect rights of churches, 26:133
 Vow, Jacob's, 1:187; Paul and Aquila and, 21:179
 Vows, 18:158; and thanksgivings, 1:138; evil in, 21:158; no merit in, 5:150; obedience vs., 5:150; to the Lord, 18:9; under Israel's law, 24:105; 26:193
 Vox populi vox dei, 35:193
 Voyage, a, resumed, 21:272
 Vultures, 31:32, 33
 Waddington's Church History, quotations from, 30:294, 295
 Wages in imperial Rome, 5:65
 Wailing, repeat the chorus of, 28:230
 Wait for their Lord, men, 28:97; 30:142
 Waiteth for the manifestation, 28:198
 Waiting, for something, 23:17; the whole creation, 31:40; 32:193; what are we, for? 23:60
 Wake up! No. 6, 24:10
 Waldenses and Albigenses, 30:193
 Walk, Christian's, 23:173; how to choose the, 19:161; rise up and, 8:156
 Walking, circumspectly, 28:217; honestly, 22:182; together, two, 31:11
 Wall, breaking down the middle, 26:189; great and high, a, 32:3; Jews' wailing, 21:242; middle, 22:95; of partition, the middle, 33:169
 Walls, for defence, 33:21; of the city, 32:35
 War, against law breakers, 27:176; against rider on the white horse, 31:82; an after benefit of the, 10:211; and hell, the, 33:34-36; beginning of the great, 6:101; in heaven, 30:240; inventive genius in, 9:175; judge and make, 31:66; king of, our Lord, prince of peace, 27:181; no more, 26:82; of Armageddon, 30:296; of the great day, 30:286; participants in the great, 7:175; religion and, 31:186; the, and hell, 7:173; the Christian's attitude toward, 7:77; 8:56, 85; the Christian's equipment for, 27:183; the end of, a forecast, 7:75; the horse an emblem of, 26:6; the Lord a man of, 7:76; the Lord's attitude toward the, 10:79; the rider on the white horse makes, and preaches peace, 27:194; World, 25:170
 Warfare, a good, and mighty weapon, 27:193; Christian's, and preaching of peace, 27:169; her, is accomplished, 5:192; pulling down the strongholds, 27:192
 Warnings, against murmurings, 30:256; sounded, 33:42
 Warriors, armed, 20:182; great, and great invasions, 26:23
 Wars, and rumors of wars, 4:141, 152; 16:177; 25:209; 26:75; calamities, depressions, 28:55; causes of most, 25:209; of self defence, 27:180
 Washing, and cleansing, 30:117; of regeneration, the, 29:227
 Washed their robes, 30:205
 Waste, the elimination of, 9:176
 Watch, 30:249; against the cares of this life, 30:262; and be sober, 28:135; and consider, Paul's warning, 30:251; and pray, 28:135; 30:262; for your souls, they, 30:260; I will stand upon, 17:145; notable failures to, 30:250; stand fast, be sober, 28:135; 33:37; the command to, 30:249, 250, 252; the divine command, failure to, 30:251; the Lord's steps, 30:259; the scriptures, and nine other things, 30:264; the signs of the times, 30:263; the true ones did, 30:252; where? when? what? shall we, 30:249; ye, 9:165; ye, and pray, 28:134-136
 Watchers, for the saviour, 30:254; wise, 22:182
 Watchfulness, need for, 22:180; what, implies, 30:264
 Watching, 23:202; fruitless, 28:98; 30:143; the lesson of, 33:20; their flocks, 30:253; what it implies, 20:155
 Watchmen, Christians as, 33:22; false, 30:253; in Israel, 30:251; the Ephesian, 33:23; traveling and local, 33:22-24
 "Watchtower," confusion, 19:6; errors about Lord's supper, 19:8; spirit of, 24:11; teaching, 24:10
 Watching, what it implies, 20:155
 Water, baptism in, significance of, 28:8; born of, 11:197; 27:138; 31:7; of life, 32:68, 96, 33:97; of life, fountain of, 25:84; living, from altar, 18:42; of life, flowing from throne, 11:43; of life, river of, 12:45; 15:203; 21:30; turned into blood, 15:207; 28:173
 Waters, in a figurative sense, 18:113; 33:86; healing, 13:27; the voice of many, 31:51, 52
 Waves, the sea and the, roaring, 26:70
 Way, a more excellent, 4:169; a new and living, 27:207; broad and narrow, 25:242; foolish, and the wise, 22:13; I am the, the truth and the life, 32:75; 33:44; of escape, the, 29:29; the narrow, to life, 5:185; 23:54; 26:262; the right, and the wrong way, 31:169; the, which they call heresy, 29:5; the wide gate and the broad, 26:261; to everlasting life, the, 31:143; 33:155; truth, and life, 22:20; 25:168
 Ways, the Lord's, 5:122
 We, have waited for him, 30:33; see Jesus, 31:33-35; shall be like him, 30:54; 31:39
 Weak, Paul's method with, 21:178
 Weakness, 23:210; or wilfulness? 31:37
 Wealth, all die and leave their, 28:228; inadequacy of, 22:93
 Weapons, a good warfare and mighty, 27:193; not with carnal, 6:184; 12:8; 23:191; of destruction, 29:201; the offensive, 8:141
 Weariness of the flesh, 30:262
 Weeks, the seventy, 6:39; 15:153; 16:148; 21:108; 24:17, 40; 25:56
 Weeping and wailing, the kings and merchants, 31:45
 Weighed in the balances, 31:122, 123
 Weight, lay aside every, 13:109
 Welcome to our king (sacred song), 30:168
 Went and, an example of pleonasm, 30:77
 Wesley, John, 28:127; 29:53; 30:310
 Weymouth's translation, Dr. 29:99-102
 What, are these, and whence came they? 10:41; are we coming to? 24:238 suppl.; does it all mean? 30:91; hath God wrought! 3:56; is it worth? 24:252; is that to thee? 16:135; next? 18:211; 28:227 suppl.; shall be the state of man when this life ends? 35:300; shall we do? 5:189; should we pray for? 4:130
 Wheat, and chaff, separating, 24:140; and tares, parable of, 11:167; 15:126; 21:78; 24:53, 237; 27:69; 30:84; 32:175; except a corn of, die, 10:117; 27:70, 71; gather into my barn, 18:221; gathering the, 22:7; looking for, 16:137
 Wheels within wheels, 10:103
 Whence came they? 25:250
 Where are we now? 27:235; criticism of, 28:78, 79
 Whirlwind, symbolic, 18:112; the, 33:85
 Whirlwinds of the south, 23:11
 Whitaker, John, 27:260
 Whitby, Daniel, contending for the faith, 2:60
 White horse, rider on the, 27:53
 "Whither I go, ye cannot come," 28:200
 Who, should partake? 27:244; tempted Satan? 31:20
 Whom the heaven must receive, 31:106
 Whore, great, ruling over kings of earth, 25:211; 31:50, 66; the judgment of the great, 30:293
 Whoremongers, 33:17
 Whose wife shall she be? 31:8; 33:75
 Whosoever, shall call (Joel 2:32), 19:60; 31:71; will (Revelation 22:17), 21:30; 30:34
 Why, did Jesus die? 32:43; the sin, sickness and death? 35:121
 Wicked, spirits in heavenly places, 28:152; wilfully, to be destroyed, 18:56
 Wideness of God's mercy, the, 2:137; 29:116
 Widow, at Sarepta, 22:187; I am no, 23:152; the importunate, 2:167; 19:29
 Widow's mite, the, 31:55
 Widows, support of, 14:4; 34:93
 Wife, his, hath made herself ready, 25:22; 26:85; 31:150; of the lamb made ready, 29:186; whose shall she be, 7:125; 17:59; 31:8; 33:75
 Wilderness, another and greater, 25:163; 32:70; our Lord's temptation in the, 32:186; overthrown in, 30:256; period in the, 25:131; the church in the, 33:189; the rock in the, 28:205; the temptation in the, 28:163-168
 Wiles, stand against the, 31:21
 Wilful, scorers of God, 31:209; sin after knowledge of the truth, 35:310; sin and Gehenna, 33:67; sin, penalty for, 32:63; sins punished, 30:64, 65
 Wilfulness, or weakness, 31:37; retention is, 32:63
 Will, all for whom Christ died receive a benefit therefrom? 32:154; doing God's, 11:61; God's, concerning us, 30:265; God's, consequences of not doing, 28:234; God's, delighting to do, 28:232; God's, doing, 28:231-235; 30:264, 265; God's, is law, 27:125; God's, rewards and promises, to doers of, 28:234; God's, supreme, 28:21, 231; of God, doing the, 31:126; of God, how to ascertain, 14:177; the divine, 27:236; to do his will, 30:2
 William, of Nogaret, 30:193; of Orange, 26:266
 Willing, thy people, 10:163; to be taught, 30:257

- Willingness, 35:274
 Winckler, "History of Babylonia and Assyria," 26:4, 8
 Winds, and the sea obey him, even, 27:14; four, 21:211; 22:171; 23:87; 25:241; holding back the, 26:95; of the earth, the four, 1:66; 8:1; 17:178; symbolic, 18:129; the four, 28:196; world unrest and the four, 27:53
 Wine, bread and, are emblems, 26:44; new, in new bottles, 24:224; of her fornication, the, 30:293; teaching, 23:151; the emblem of his blood, 26:251
 Winepress, of divine wrath, trodden, 30:279; the, of God's wrath, 11:189; 26:59; 31:68
 Wipe away all tears, 30:205, 206
 Wireless telegraph, 9:125; 16:177; wonder, another, 10:198
 Wisdom, a song of, 22:11; diversities of divine, 30:45; diversity of, 21:14; 30:15; divine, perfection of, 13:122; 20:22; God's, in giving Christ his present position, 20:50; greatest, 22:13; in the Proverbs, 17:90; iron nails speak, 29:67; justified, 22:57; justifying, 33:49; made foolish, 29:66; much diversified, 27:45; of God in a mystery, 15:49; power and, 20:17; richly in all, 21:285; skeletons speak, 29:67; the, of the wise perishing, 6:103; what is? 22:12; wonderful, in the Proverbs, 31:46; worldly, 14:6
 Wise, men, the, 32:138; the foolishness of the, 11:129; 15:183; who are the, 26:66
 Wist ye not? 16:135
 Witch of Endor, king Saul and the, 1:42; 3:78; 21:73; 27:180; 29:23; 30:78
 With what body do they come? 3:94
 Witness, baptism as a, 24:227; by daily life, 24:226; by Lord's supper, 24:227; God never left without a, 32:12; of Jesus, beheaded for the, 13:179; the Gospel for a, 26:105; the spirit bearing, 5:41; 27:101
 Witnesses, 16:10; a great cloud of, 10:51; 13:109; and their testimony, the two, 26:265; faithful, 22:159; stood up! the two, 30:228; the three, 14:37; 15:33; 20:44; the two, 13:179; 19:181, 206; 30:226; the two killed, 30:227; three, 25:78; three, in heaven, 21:264; 22:30; unto uttermost part of earth, 24:225; ye are, 28:109
 Woe, is past, one, 30:211; the second, 30:229; the third, 30:233
 Woman, and the man child, the, 30:236; in the ephah, 22:87; mounted on the beast, how the (see Waddington's), 30:294; mystic, 23:150; question, the, 4:151; riding the beast, the, 26:54; sitting on beast, 22:44; 30:293; the mystery of the, 28:142; the ten horns and the beast hate the evil, 30:296; what have I to do with thee? 16:133
 Woman's, gorgeous array, purple and scarlet, 30:294; struggles for betterment, 7:161
 Women, let your, keep silence, 11:74; 14:115; should they teach? 11:74; two, and two cities, 3:81
 Women's influence, 17:163
 Wonder, another, 31:70; in heaven, a, 30:238
 Wonderful Kingdom Age, a, 27:123
 Wonders, and signs, 5:45; nature's, 16:60; of mechanical engineering, 4:110; 26:175; signs and, from the Lord of hosts, 26:207; signs and, in Egypt, 26:180; these children for signs and for, 26:208
 Word, and words of God, the inspired, 2:65; dwell in you richly, 24:214; from you sounded out, 25:153; God's, as a cleanser, 30:119; God's care over his, 28:103; God's, prospers whereto it is sent, 25:208; God's, vindication of, 21:244; ministry of, 14:29; not return void, 19:68; of God, by the, 31:6; of God, his name is called the, 31:67; of God, mishandling the, 7:37; of God opened, the, 30:222; of this salvation, the, 29:28; of truth, the, 31:7; rightly dividing the, 21:11; 32:164; that hideous, 5:104; that is true, the, 31:171; the last, 13:120; the, made flesh, 20:39; the power of his, 31:137; the quick and powerful, 12:85; the strong meat of the, 34:150; the, was [a] God, 5:78; 32:52; to believers and unbelievers, a, 29:116, 117; was [a] god, the, 29:220; 32:52
 Words, against the most high, great (Daniel 7), 30:138; encouraging, 17:126; 19:134; 20:13, 86, 150, 166; examples of important small, 29:1-5; great swelling, 4:193; 11:50; 18:148; 22:117, 208; hold fast the form of sound, 25:186; importance of, 17:103; of Jesus, the, 28:20; our Lord's last, on earth, 14:139; the force of small, 27:158; 31:106; the importance of small, 29:1; the importance of sound, 28:61; thy, were found, 24:23; to no profit, 32:172; to the disciples, 28:201; weighty little, 17:113
 Work, judged according to, 29:195; of ancient engineers, amazing, 26:178; of faith, the (annual reports), 4:62; 5:153; 6:157, 177; 7:163; 8:151; 9:152; 10:168; 11:165; 12:132; 13:169; 14:162; 15:166; 16:172; 17:166; 18:184; 19:170; 20:175; 21:250; 22:177; 23:184; 24:170, 201; 26:235; 27:227; 28:195 suppl.; 29:187 suppl.; 30:288; 35:322; of God, believe, 29:195; of the Gospel Age, 30:17; shall be, according as his, 29:195; sustaining the, 25:215; to the, 1:20; while it is day, 10:209
 Workers, for Christ, our strivings as, 29:177; the cheerful, 2:54; together, 25:236; 29:218
 Workmanship, we are his, 32:162
 Works, according to their, 4:89; cease from own, 12:84; do follow [with] them, their, 29:128, 130; faith and, 25:221; follow with them, how their, 29:130; 30:162; good, provoking to, 8:119; greater than these, 1:188; 15:16; I know thy, 31:4; judged according to their, 31:167; justification by, 22:61; justified by, 14:70; love and good, 33:157; many wonderful, 26:272, 273; not justified by, 11:26; of the flesh, 29:7; repentance from dead, 12:109
 World, a collection of experimental plots, 25:169; a new, 11:6; 34:145; all the, guilty, 21:21; an enemy, 23:172; attempts at recovery, 30:98; chosen before the foundation of the, 32:77; dominion, 18:46; dominion, Daniel's vision of, 24:38; dominion, the seat of, 32:12; evangelizing the whole, 26:112; friendship of the, enmity with God, 33:26; go ye into all the, 34:148, 149; God reconciling the, unto himself, 29:18; God so loved the, 22:25; guilty before God, all the, 29:28; 30:22; his kingdom not of this, 26:108; hopeless, before Christ came, 29:26; in difficulty, the, 32:25-26; is the, growing better? 12:117; 16:191; 18:175; Jesus Christ believed on in, 22:75; Jesus the light of the, 26:220; 27:188; keep unspotted from, 25:187; knoweth us not, 21:297; making the, better, 2:161; 35:193-196; neither in the, to come, 25:97; of angels, the, 34:152-154; of mankind, 32:25; old, 25:2; order, God's perfect, 32:12-14; order, how long will present, endure? 25:107; original status of the, 30:120; overlordship of, 14:28; 15:172; perplexity and the divine purpose, 26:21; population of, classified according to religions, 21:13; power, overthrow of, 19:38; power, Protestant efforts to gain, 22:43; powers, four great, 26:88
 RECOVERY: by mediator, 30:109; by purchase, 30:106; first steps to, 30:100; for the new king, 28:57; from hell, 30:111; how? when? 28:55; 30:97; Satan against, 30:100; through Jesus Christ, 28:57
 rulers: past, present, and future, 32:108-112; rulership of, in Gospel Age not church's work, 24:227; Saviour's sacrificial death on behalf of the whole, 29:125; 30:27; seeth me no more, 23:161; 33:72-74; sickness and how it began, 30:99; spirit of the, 15:35; supposed mission of church to convert, in Gospel Age, 22:43; take the, for Christ, 22:43; that now is, judgment upon the, 28:50; that the, may know, 13:168; that then was, 16:39; 23:22; 30:6; 7; 34:134, 135; that was destroyed, 14:20; the, 5:29; 27:94, 95; the beginning of a, 34:129-131; the church and the, 27:53; the course of this, 32:162; the field is the, 16:58, 96, 139, 175, 190, 200; 17:78, 110, 159, 161; 18:175, 179; 19:77, 101, 169, 212; 20:82, 135, 171; the foundation of the, 7:17; the friend of the, enemy of God, 29:47; the God of this, 28:154; 30:107; the, growing smaller, 10:208; the, growing warmer, 10:88; the hour of trial upon all, 26:117; the light of the, 26:220; the lost condition of the heathen, 29:26; the lost condition of the Israelite, 29:27; the kingdom of this, 26:165; 29:201; the kingdoms of the, 28:75; the old, 11:110; 14:20; 31:130; the prince of this, 28:154; the salvation of the, 29:111; unrest and the four winds, 27:53; War, 1914-1918, 30:234; 31:1, 2; 35:219; what is meant by, 30:98; who is ruler of this? 13:201; 15:171; who or what is the? 19:186; wide preaching of peace terms, 27:186; wonderful work of governing, 26:273
 Worldliness, false teaching and, 32:113
 Worldly gain, 27:4, 5
 World's sickness, the, 28:56
 Worlds, the three, or order of things, 11:23; 21:6; 22:23; 25:43; 30:99
 Worm, and the fire, 25:30; 31:158; that never dies, 16:32; 25:80
 Worms, undying, unquenched fires, 6:57; 32:62
 Wormwood, the star called, 30:210
 Worship, acceptable, 26:262; an aid to memory, regular, 28:211; and gifts, 32:140; before the flood, 29:162
 DIVINE: after the flood, 13:3; 15:96; after the restoration, 13:15; at first advent, 13:18; during captivity, 13:13; images used in, 13:6, 9; in antediluvian times, 13:1; 15:76; in Gospel Age, 13:21; in Kingdom Age, 13:26; in the wilderness, 13:6; only acceptable method, 29:121; through Jesus Christ, 13:21; under judges, 13:8; under kings, 13:8
 establishing the true, 23:15; God: fellow-servants, 32:151; in spirit and in truth, 24:98; in the beauty of holiness, 27:197; is due to God, 31:65, 66; Jewish, 30:236; new covenant mode of, 30:237; new way of, 22:210; of false gods, the, 35:326; of God, the, 32:121; of the host of heaven, forbidden, 26:186; of the true God, the, 29:161; repentance and, 31:19; Samaritan, 30:237
 Worshippers, measuring, 19:205; measuring temple, altar, and, 30:224
 Worshipping, sun, moon and stars, 29:163; the beast and his image, 28:15
 Worth while, what is? 25:216; what is, for us? 25:219
 Worthies, ancient, 21:114; hope of ancient, 18:193; reward of ancient, 30:121; the ancient, as administrators, 16:169; the ancient, astonished, 10:199
 Worthily or unworthily? 28:214
 Worthy is the lamb, 30:131; 35:259; they shall be accounted, 31:9
 Wounds, what are these? 23:115
 Wrath, 5:7; all by nature children of, 23:47; of God, 17:65; 21:274; of the lamb, 17:69; slow to, 4:105; tempered with mercy, 35:230; the great day of his, 7:38; the, of the lamb, 7:37; the winepress of God's, 26:59; to come, deliverance from, 23:48; to the uttermost, 24:57; vessels of, and vessels of mercy, 26:49
 Wrestle with, the power we, 30:269
 Writing the law on the heart, 1:27; 30:66
 Writings, testimony of inspired, 30:206
 Written, but these are, 24:169
 Wrong, what if we are? 14:39; what is? 22:100
 Wrongdoers, admonishing and rebuking, 21:175
 Wycliffe, John, 14:59, 105; 22:159; 29:53; 30:223; 35:252
 Yards, or cubits? 29:100
 Ye, have heard, but I say unto you, 26:223; see me no more, 27:97
 Year, a day for a, 28:67; day interpretation, 3:114; defined, 25:125; lunar, fallacy of the so-called, 20:103; 25:140; the acceptable, of the Lord, 12:97; the "lunar," 3:115; the old and the new, 4:149; what about the new? 19:183; 800 A.D., 30:297; 1799 A.D., 26:67, 266; 28:87, 89, 116, 132; 30:139, 240, 274, 283; 1806 A.D., 30:297; 1829 A.D., 28:87; 30:139, 164, 275; 1874 A.D., 26:67; 28:89; 30:139, 276, 277; 1910 A.D., what the, has brought, 2:156
 Years, reigning with Christ a thousand, 25:17; seventy, foretold, 16:147; 24:40; the thousand, reign, 31:83, 84, 93, 98-101, 108, 113, 115, 145, 148, 209; 32:123, 194; 33:81, 83;

- 34:46, 77; 35:264; thousand, 20:146, 147; what the thousand, are for, 15:201; 150 or 300, 30:213; 1260, 26:56, 70, 226; 28:132; 30:274
- Yesterday, Jesus Christ the same, and today, and for ever, 33:98-101
- Yoke, the, and the burden, 4:93
- Yoked, be not unequally, 23:205
- You, only have I known, 19:106; therefore I say unto, 26:246
- Young, people, problem of, 24:230; special battles of the, 12:6
- Young's translation, quotations from, 28:99; 30:144
- Zacchaeus, 21:273; a lost sheep, 13:130; the salvation of, 4:37
- Zacharias, son of Barachias, 17:203; was a faithful priest, 29:184
- Zeal, for God, 19:117; renewed earnestness and, 27:58
- Zechariah, and the desolation, 26:9; chapter 4:1-14, 30:226; prophecy of, 21:209, 246; 22:68, 87, 117, 129, 151, 167; 23:5, 70, 92, 102, 113; 24:77; prophecy of the coming king, 10:140
- Zedekiah, 21:96; 23:34
- Zend writings, the, 5:27
- Zephaniah, 34:69; assembling the nations and kingdoms, 34:74; day of clouds and thick darkness, 34:70; earth and land, 34:73; fire as a symbol, 34:75; hid in the day of the Lord's anger, 34:73; just Lord in the midst, 34:73; land devoured by the fire of his jealousy, 34:71; prophecy of, 20:75; seek ye the Lord all ye meek, 34:72; therefore wait ye upon me, 34:74; turn to the people a pure language, 34:74
- Zerubbabel, 20:97
- Zerubbabel's temple, 10:132; 32:86
- Zion, a tried stone laid in, 26:209; beautiful, 32:92; coming to, with songs and joy, 25:166; 32:74; deliverance in Mount, 19:61, 123; mount, 31:71; saviours on Mount, 19:124; sons raised up against Greece, 23:9; the holy hill of, 26:211; 30:233, 248; ye are come unto Mount, 13:143
- Zionism (see Palestine), 1:142; 19:212; what it means, 14:160
- Zionist, colony, a, 21:202; movement, 28:122
- Zionists in Palestine, 21:243; 25:110
- Zoöe, life, the, 15:190
- Zoroaster, 5:27
- Zoroastrianism, Buddhism, Brahmanism, Confucianism, Shintoism, 30:221
- Zwingli, Ulrich, Swiss reformer, 22:42; 26:266; 29:53

ARTICLE INDEX

to

THE NEW COVENANT ADVOCATE

and

KINGDOM HERALD

Volumes 1 through 35 inclusive

The following list shows the wide range of subjects treated extensively. It is of use when the exact title of an article is remembered.

Article Title	Vol. No.:Page No.	Article Title	Vol. No.:Page No.
A Beautiful... Wonderful House (for children)	17:6	A Song of Wisdom	22:11
A Big Puzzle and Its Answer (for children)	21:281	A Spiritualist's Experience	3:137
A Call to Believe the Gospel	28:185	A Thanksgiving Issue	20:179
A Centurion, and Kindness Rewarded (for children)	20:98	A Timely Rescue (for children)	28:192
A Covenant by Sacrifice	22:112	A True Fellowship	32:21
A Death and an Imprisonment (for children)	24:191	A Turbulent and A Deliverance (for children)	26:252
A Disciple of Christ (poem)	16:190	A Two-Fold Enlightenment	34:149
A Dreary Dread or a Blessed Hope?	19:12, 66; 34:175	A Visit by Angels (for children)	31:158
A False Doctrine of Fear	35:317	A Voyage Resumed	21:272
A Far Spent Night	22:156	A Wild Man Meets the Best Friend (for children)	20:166
A Forerunner Certifying the Leader's Identity	28:181	A Wonderful City (for children)	16:199
A Further Complication	29:21	A Wonderful Miracle on a Stormy Sea (for children)	20:149
A Gigantic Failure—Christendom's Collapse Imminent	18:211	A Work of Faith (reports, letters, misc.)	often
A Golden Box... (for children)	17:58	Acclaimed in the Days of His Flesh	27:21
A Governor Perplexed (for children)	29:159	According to Rule	34:29
A Great Day Coming	22:215	Accuracy in Reading and Interpreting Scripture	2:163; 34:113
A Great Fading Away	33:173	Actual Holiness	10:156; 30:304
A Great Leader	28:179	Added to What?	33:74
A Group of Similitudes	3:42	Advancing? or Declining?	31:77
A Happy Day at Capernaum (for children)	19:173	Adversaries and the Adversary	3:12, 35, 75, 122, 139, 174, 178
A Hebrew's Search for the Blood of Atonement	18:219	All Creation at Peace	27:169
A Higher Standard	30:104	All Nations of Men of One Blood	21:129
A Hopeless World Before Christ Came	29:26	All Things are Lawful for Me	2:109
A House Founded Upon a Rock	26:274	All Things to All Men	21:177
A Journey Through Palestine... (for children)	18:200	All to the Glory of God	23:222
A King Wanted	35:228	Alleged Myths of Genesis	6:65
A Kingdom and Priesthood	21:121	Ambassadors for Christ	22:49
A Lake of Fire	34:183	American Branch	26:129
A Law Unto Themselves	26:121	Amos—The Future Foretold	19:105
A Little More Motive Power	25:174, 191	An Abundant Entrance	7:141
A Little Walk around Yourself (poem)	14:119	An Altar and a Pillar in Egypt	2:81; 3:11
A Look Round	18:110	An Anchor of the Soul	33:87
A Lying Spirit	28:174	An Ancient Error Still Believed	10:72
A Manger and A Star (for children)	18:77	An Apology	1:14
A Masterly Move for Recovery	30:100	An Holy Temple	29:161, 178
A Mediator Required	18:169; 26:41	An Hundredfold Now in This Time	16:73, 92
A Message for Sarah (for children)	31:174	An Infallible Pope and Union of the Churches	22:47
A Message to the Brethren	14:146	An Innumerable Company of Angels	8:21
A Messianic Prophecy	12:97	An Invitation to Discussion	14:202
A Miracle in the Sea (for children)	20:126	An Ox or an Ass in a Pit	3:67
A Modern Jonah	17:119	An Uproar in Ephesus (for children)	27:214
A Mutual Friend	15:67	Ancient Sodom in the Light of Modern Science	18:218
A New Agreement and Its Meaning	28:89	Angels Ascending and Descending	7:193
A New Balance of Power	31:62	Animal Sacrifices in Ancient Times	7:19
A New Beginning	35:225	Animal Sacrifices under the Law	7:23
A New Creation	25:67	Another Big Failure (for children)	28:215
A New World	34:129, 145	Another Parable of Peaceful Traders	20:159
A Peculiar People	22:81; 34:92	Another Sign for all Times—Christ Died	12:30
A Plan of Ages	30:11	Another Test of Love	15:161
A Plot that Failed (for children)	28:198	Answered? Or Unanswered?	29:138
A Preacher of Righteousness	15:51	Any Difference in the Tongues?	22:145
A Problem for a Christadelphian	24:149	Apostolic Proclamations of Reconstitution	27:155; 31:103
A Providential Deliverance (for children)	27:126	Appearing with Christ	21:291
A Purpose of Blessing	26:27	Arabia	20:206
A Ransom for All	1:3; 14:93; 21:20; 26:50; 33:42; 34:54	Arabia and the Arabians	28:119
A Reason for the Hope	5:53; 35:305	Are We in Perplexity?	26:65
A Riot in Jerusalem (for children)	28:105	Arise My Soul (poem)	10:72
A Runaway Slave (for children)	30:302	Arise O Lord! (poem)	15:157
A Sign for all Times—All Die	12:27	Armageddon	10:166; 26:73
A Sin Offering Necessary	26:38	As a Bride Making Herself Ready	20:185
A Solitary Way (poem)	10:110	As a Man Soweth	12:89
		As Armed Warriors	20:182

As Runners in a Race	20:181	Christ our Lord and Master (poem)	21:218
As Simple as A-B-C	27:69	Christ the King and Conqueror	30:114
As Students of Prophecy	20:193	Christ's Earthly Ministry	2:131
As the Lord Appoints	31:199	Christ's Final Triumph over the Beast and False Prophet	27:49
As the Stars and Sand for Multitude	11:139	Christ's Glorious Reign	32:188
As though God did Beseech by Us	29:52	Christ's Obedience unto Death, even of...the Cross	27:28
Ask and Ye Shall Receive	18:70	Christ's Promised Return	20:139
Atonement Sacrifices	14:73, 89, 103	Christ's Second Coming and His Kingdom Age Work	2:152
Attractive Prospects	31:18	Christ's Soul in Hell	11:28; 33:101
Awaiting the Deliverer	23:17	Christ's Witness Concerning Himself as King	19:33
Babylonian and Egyptian Chronologies	6:82	Christ's Witness to the Truth of Inspiration	19:19
Baptism and its Significance	18:72	Christ's Witness to the Truth on Origin of Human Race	19:21
Be Glad (for children)	14:185	Christ's Witness to the Truth of Biblical History	19:23
Be Not Weary in Well Doing (poem)	31:60	Christ's Witness to the Truth on Where are the Dead	19:25
Be Ye Therefore Perfect	26:227	Christ's Witness to the Truth in Parables	19:28
Bearers of Glad Tidings	5:83	Christ's Witness to Truth Concerning His Second Coming	19:38
Because We Thus Judge	28:47	Christ's Witness to Truth Concerning the Judgment Day	19:40
Beginning a New Year	27:15	Christ's Witness to Truth on the Triumph of His Kingdom	19:52
Behold the Bridegroom!	16:152	Christ's Witness to Truth since His Resurrection—I-III	19:44
Behold the Man! (poem)	34:159	Christ's Witness to Truth...the Kingdom, and His Joint Heirs	19:35
Belief, Unbelief, Misbelief, and Faith	25:34	Christ's Witness to Truth—Rewards and Punishments	19:30
Beliefs Scriptural and Unscriptural	25:33	Christ's Witness to Truth...Necessity of a New Covenant	19:26
Believe	3:33	Christian Activity on the Way	6:146
Beware of Dogs	14:133	Christian Evidences	4:7, 106, 160; 5:44, 99, 147, 163, 177, 195
Bible Chronology	6:10, 45, 60, 77; 25:121	Christian Giving	31:53
Bible Reading	35:266	Christian Giving—Is the Altar Fire Burning?	17:91, 108
Binding of Angels that Sinned	27:25	Christian Science—Science	
Blessed are Ye that Weep (poem)	8:156	Falsely So-Called	15:115; 26:137; 33:115
Blessings Handed Down by Inheritance	26:31	Christians and Prohibition	14:81
Blotting Out the Handwriting	27:35	Chronological Order of Types and Antitypes	1:124
Both Growing Together	11:169	Church Union	11:45
Brains and Bodies	26:10	Church Union versus Christian Unity	13:166
Bread and Fish for Hungry People (for children)	21:150	Cleansing the Sanctuary	6:114, 124, 166, 173
Bright Shines the Light (poem)	17:159	Come and See (for children)	19:112
British Israelism	20:99; 32:114	Come Out and Be Separate	33:5
Builted Together	29:180	Come Out of Her My People	13:70; 22:44
Built Upon the Foundation	29:179	Commands to Put Off	21:239, 254
Bulgaria as It Is	12:12	Commands to Put On	21:256
But These are Written	24:169; 30:320	Comments on 'Christian Giving'	17:108
Butter and Honey for Good Children (for children)	18:145	Comparisons and Contrasts	21:253
Butter and Honey Shall He Eat	35:283	Comparisons and Contrasts (Heb. 1-13)	12:49 thru 14:57
By a Man, Death; By a Man, Resurrection	13:113	Concentration on Worthy Objects	16:137
By Grace are Ye Saved	13:146	Concerning God's Limited Dealings	4:138
Calamities and Pain—Why Allowed	17:193; 18:17; 28:1	Concerning Objections to 'Hope Beyond'	21:31; 30:35
Calamities: Does God Care?	15:122	Concrete Expressions of Divine Power and Wisdom	20:24
Call to the Gentiles	33:153	Condemned with the World	9:15
Called to the Kingdom	6:27	Conference Hymns (poem)	17:47
Calling and Election in Old Testament Times	12:103	Conflict between Light and Darkness in Gospel Age—III	17:38
Calling in New Testament Times	12:104	Conflict of Light and Darkness	27:187
Calling the Joint Heirs	33:59	Conflict throughout the Ages	19:140
Calling the Twelve: 'Follow Me'	28:183	Conformed to the Image of His Son	13:154
Calvary (poem)	3:56	Conquering Self	35:257
Calvary's Cross and Our Crosses	9:181	Conscience and Sin	12:65, 79, 87, 95; 35:267, 279
Can the Chosen be Lost?	14:170	Consecration	9:53
Can the Leopard Change his Spots?	21:161	Consolation Amid Trials	9:43
Can the Second Death be Incurred in this Age?	3:93	Consolation and Good Hope through Grace	14:167
Capital and Labor	14:45	Consolation in Bereavement	7:41
Casting All your Care upon God	15:98	Contending Earnestly for the Faith	30:266
Catholicism in America	4:15	Conversion—What it Means	6:73
Caught in a Storm (for children)	29:224	Counted Worthy to Suffer	33:158
Centenaries	26:167	Courage (poem)	21:151
Chaff and Tares Burned. What is Gehenna Fire?	16:30	Covetousness which is Idolatry	14:114
Character Building	17:165	Creation	26:153
Chart of Ages, Dispensations, and Covenants	14:96; 21:3;	Creation Analogies	5:117
Cheering Someone On (poem)	24:22; 25:24; 29:138; 30:3; 31:152	Crises	9:40
Children of Light	19:137	Daniel in the Den of Lions	10:8
Chosen to Salvation	14:146; 34:164	Daniel's Vision of Messiah's Glory	6:189 thru 9:183
Christ All in All	21:283	Darkness and Light Contrasted	19:137
Christ and Him Crucified	33:44	Darkness Enters Eden	19:139
Christ as Saviour and King	35:292	Darkness Vanquished at the Cross	19:153
Christ Died for Our Sins	15:25	Dawn—The Day Star—I, II	17:28
Christ Formed in You	29:176	Dead to Sin	5:170
Christ in the Enemy's Country	2:165	Death Abolished	2:97
Christ in the Minor Prophets	7:43; 13:114	Death and Resurrection	21:65
Christ in You	11:98; 17:154	Death and Resurrection of the Deliverer	23:37
Christ made unto us Redemption	17:152	Death and the Grave	32:28, 41
Christ made unto us Righteousness	17:141	Defenders of the Faith	23:206
Christ made unto us Sanctification	17:149	Defining Unity and Union	22:17
Christ made unto us Wisdom	17:138	Deliverance From Evil Spirits	10:203
Christ our Life	17:129; 30:303	Deliverance from Sin and Death	10:27
Christ our Life (poem)	16:76	Departure from the Faith	22:20
		Destroy this Temple	2:41; 6:98; 13:19
		Diagram of best 50 Greek Manuscripts of N.T. available	21:39

Did Adam Fall Upward or Downward?	16:20	Flee From Idolatry	28:13
Did Our Lord Drink of the Memorial Cup?	1:110	Follow Holiness	6:145
Did the Sun Stand Still?	1:17; 8:37; 25:154	Follow Me	28:179; 200:217
Difference Between Recovery and Reward	30:120	Follow Peace with All Men	6:142
Difficult Questions and their Scriptural Answers	16:17	Follow the Leading	23:134; 156:165
Divination by Clairvoyance	3:122	Followers of Jesus (for children)	19:166
Divination by Dreams	3:174	Following Jesus and the High Calling	28:202
Divination by the Oracle	3:139	Following Jesus Means Obeying the Gospel	28:189
Divine Friendship (poem)	11:64	Following the Lamb whithersoever He Goeth	7:31
Divine Healing	7:47	Foolishness of the Higher Criticism Illustrated	4:158
Divine Power and Wisdom in Relation to the Soul	20:32	For All the Year (poem)	14:119
Divine Power and Wisdom in the Punishment of Sin	20:27	For My Sake	26:270
Divine Providence	7:177	For Others (poem)	16:65
Divine Wisdom and Power in Dealing with Abraham	20:25	Force: Its Necessity	20:17
Divine Worship Before and After the Flood	13:3	Foretelling the Future	34:185
Divine Worship in Antediluvian Times	13:1	Forgetting and Remembering	17:49
Divine Worship in the Kingdom Age	13:26	Forgiveness Seventy Times Seven	11:47; 34:172
Divine Worship in the Wilderness	13:6	Fortunes in the Dead Sea	19:96
Divine Worship under Judges and Kings Saul and David	13:8	Friendship of the World, Enmity with God	33:26
Divine Worship...in Palestine at Christ's First Advent	13:18	From Bondage to Liberty	32:42
Do You Believe This?	4:75; 97:27; 258	From Darkness to Light	14:119; 15:93; 17:17
Does a Lie Benefit the Truth?	33:62	From Far and Near (letters, comments, misc.)	often
Does Evil Always Mean Sin?	5:27	From Haran to Canaan (for children)	31:89
Doing God's Will	11:61; 28:231	Fruits in Season	4:60
Doing the Will of God	30:264	Full Surrender (hymn)	17:47
Doubtless Thou art our Father	22:142	Fundamentals of The Faith Once Delivered	15:19
Drawn by the Father or by the Son?	1:52; 196:13; 88:27; 225		
Earthquakes in Divers Places	22:204	Gathering the Kings to the Battle	26:76
Eastern and Ancient Customs	6:189	Gathering Together in One All Things in Christ	26:60
Effect of the Reformation on the Holy Roman Empire	3:92	Gathering Wheat and Tares	11:173
Egypt My People	18:1	Gehenna	8:28
Egypt: Its Peoples and Its Gods	26:179	Gentile Dominion	10:22
Election and Obedience	15:83	Genuine? or Imitation?	32:175
Encouragement by the Way	14:7	German Publishing Fund	23:202; 219:24; 19
Encouraging and Uplifting	29:15	Getting Ready for the Kingdom	11:93
Encouraging Messages, Letters	often	Gideon's Band (poem)	4:98
Encouraging Words (correspondence and comments)	often	Gifts unto Men	4:117
Encouraging Words from Far and Near	20:86	Give it a Thought (poem)	4:41
Encouraging Words of Cheer	17:126	Giving all Diligence Add	18:203
Endless Torment a Live Issue	7:5; 55	Giving all Diligence Subtract	18:205
Enduring the Cross	31:25	Giving and Forgiving	12:107
Enduring Trials and Temptations	32:185	Giving up the Ghost	29:71; 35:238
Enemies to Fight	23:168	Go Ye into all the World	34:148
Enlightened Self Interest	17:198	God All in All	31:43
Ensamples	30:256	God and Men's Hearts	3:119
Entanglements on the Christian's Path	32:171	God and the Heavens (for children)	31:12
Escape from Suffering	33:129	God Giveth the Increase	16:11
Established in the Present Truth	22:191	God Honours a Good Man from Italy (for children)	24:6
Eternal Torment not in the Bible	2:45	God Honours Paul and Silas (for children)	26:229
Ethiopia Divulges its Secrets	14:129	God is Life	9:161
Everlasting and Eternal	22:15	God is Light	9:133; 17:17
Every Good and Perfect Gift	32:32; 47	God is Love	9:142; 35:313
Every Man's Book	33:109	God Leadeth Me (poem)	16:129
Evidence of Prophecy	22:15; 32:40	God Not the Author of Sin	34:40
Evil Calamities and Pain—Why Allowed?	30:88	God Reconciled; The Spirit Poured Out	29:174
Excuses for Not Following	28:187	God Reconciling the World unto Himself	29:18
Extent of Dominion of Darkness	17:21	God Sending His Son	34:135
		God Shall Wipe Away All Tears (poem)	8:103
Facts Concerning the Great Pyramid	26:171	God so Loved the World	22:25
Faith as Belief and Trust	34:38	God the Judge, and the Spirits of Just Men	8:24
Faith in the Promises	2:9	God the Master Builder	24:249
Fallacy of the so-called 'Lunar Year'	20:105; 25:140; 32:131; 34:14	God the Present Help of His People	6:139
False Claims to Exceptional Goodness	19:158	God the Refuge of His People in the Past	6:137
False Lights	19:178	God the Revealer of Secrets	26:25
False Teachers Come to Antioch (for children)	26:115	God Was in Christ	29:29
Far Above Angels: Christ's Resurrection	33:45	God's Ancient Heroes	23:209
Father, Son and Holy Spirit	5:75	God's Care over His Word	28:103
Feeding the Multitudes	27:251	God's Enemies	14:14; 57
Feet Shod for Peace	23:172	God's Eternal Purpose	22:23
Feet Washing	5:176	God's Faithfulness Exhibited by His Dealings with Men	22:199
Felix Hears Paul (for children)	29:114	God's Foreknowledge	14:193
Fellowship	35:331	God's Gift (poem)	15:55
Fellowship and Service	16:128	God's Glorious Holiness	10:147
Fellowship in the Faith	15:48	God's Holiness While Allowing Evil	10:160; 35:230
Fellowship of the Saints	9:85	God's Interest in Men	21:182; 34:115
Fervent in Spirit, Serving the Lord	29:69	God's Judgment on His Son	28:42
Fight the Good Fight	12:5	God's Key (poem)	23:70
Fighting Against God	34:28	God's Kingdom Triumphant	22:54; 32:104
Fighting the Priests of Jupiter	34:24	God's Messages at the Beginning	18:25
Figurative Language	18:112; 126:33; 84	God's Messages in the Kingdom Age	18:59
Filling the Earth	35:210	God's Messages through Daniel	18:46
Five Universal Empires	6:29	God's Messages through Ezekiel and the Minor Prophets	18:41
		God's Messages through Jeremiah	18:43
		God's Messages through Jesus Christ—I II III	18:52

God's Messages through John the Baptist	18:49
God's Messages through the Prophets	18:37
God's Messages to Abraham	18:29
God's Messages to His People	18:25
God's Messages to Noah	18:28
God's Perfect World Order	32:12
God's Power & Wisdom Gathering all Things under Christ	20:55
God's Power and Wisdom in His Son: I, II, III	20:36
God's Purpose Between First and Second Advents	16:149
God's Purpose in the Elect	26:46
God's Purpose in the Promised Seed	26:33
God's Remedy	14:41
God's Story of Christ	19:55
God's Will Supreme	28:21
God's Witnesses	16:10
God's Word Came to Abram (for children)	31:118
Gods and Temples of the Nations	29:163
Gog and Magog	7:131, 152, 167; 26:1
Gone But Not Forgotten	8:107
Good and Evil Messages and Messengers: Distinguish	4:133
Good and Evil: Right and Wrong	5:21
Good Seed Bearing Fruit	19:118
Gospel	19:185
Gospel Good News	21:89
Gospel Preached in Europe (for children)	26:215
Grace and Peace Multiplied	29:83
Grace Sufficient	9:3
Gracious Heavenly Love (poem)	35:221
Grateful Hearts	20:208
Great Pyramid Fancies	26:197
Great Swelling Words	11:50
Greater Accuracy in Memorial Date	1:168
Greater Works	1:188
Greetings from Old Friends and New	24:113
Habakkuk—The Future Foretold	20:8
Hailstones	21:225
Hama Sun	31:196
Happenings on the Way (for children)	28:6
Happy the Whole Day Long (hymn)	30:319
Harvest Time Questions	23:186
Has God a Definite Plan for Human Salvation?	16:37
He Giveth More Grace (poem)	31:72
He Shall Bear the Glory	23:14
He Will Hide Me (poem)	26:71
Heavenly Places and Other Places	18:63
Help Obtained from the Promises	10:158
Helped by the Holy Spirit	28:218
Here is My Heart (poem)	25:94
Higher Criticism in Sunday Schools	7:13
Hints for Bible Study	13:180
His Sovereign Will (poem)	24:252
Holy or Filthy Still	19:113
Holy Still or Filthy Still	29:193
Homecoming of the Missionaries (for children)	26:102
Honest Conversation	25:187
Hope and the Resurrection	32:123
Hope Beyond	21:25
Hope Beyond the Grave	30:29
Hope for Better Things in British Isles	20:15
Hope Given the Ancients	32:78
Hope of the World	32:24
Horrors of British Coal Strike	4:40
Hosea—The Future Foretold	19:1
How a Good Woman got a Blessing... (for children)	21:181
How a Little Slave Girl Turned... (for children)	14:117
How a Man Lost His Life and His Honour (for children)	14:131
How a Noble Woman was Rewarded... (for children)	15:17
How about Palestine?	17:196
How and Why Jesus Paid Tribute (for children)	21:213
How are Men Dead in... Sins? and What is the New Birth?	16:25
How Could Jesus Justly Be Raised from Death?	3:20; 29:125; 30:26
How Faith Conquers	8:146
How God Speaks to Boys and Girls (for children)	15:55
How I Ascertain the Will of God	14:177
How Long is the Harvest?	22:81
How Men Used Force in Patriarchal Times	27:174
How Often should the Memorial Supper be Celebrated?	13:203
How old is the Human Race?	3:7
How Paul Received His Sight (for children)	23:163
How the Blessing is Given	26:36
How the Messiah was Recognised	13:118
How the Spirit Guides	25:94; 31:178

How to become a Ruler in the Kingdom	7:149
How to Become a Subject of the Kingdom Now	7:143
How to Become an Enemy of God	29:44
How to Become Children of Light	19:156
How to Choose the Walk	19:161
How to Come into Christ	17:135
How to Read the Bible Satisfactorily	13:49; 35:273
Hymn of the Waldenses (poem)	10:52

I Will Come Again and Receive You	24:241
I will Stand upon My Watch	17:145
I Would Not Tell a Lie (poem for children)	15:105
If I Knew (poem)	13:191
If thy Brother Trespass	8:39
If Ye Do These Things	21:84; 30:92
If Ye Keep in Memory	28:59
If You Were Busy (poem)	13:191
Impossible Things Made Possible	21:109
Imputed Righteousness	10:154; 34:167
In Adam—In Christ	15:195
In all Holy Conversation and Godliness	18:223
In God We Trust: Thanksgiving Day	25:205
In Ignorance Ye Did It	22:77; 34:85
In Like Manner	24:165
In Love He Planned It All (hymn)	17:47
In Remembrance	35:241
In Remembrance of Me	1:163; 4:181; 21:270; 24:213
In the Fiery Furnace	10:49
In the Garden of Gethsemane (for children)	22:110
In the Judgment Hall (for children)	22:125
In the Upper Room—I, II (for children)	22:76, 98
Increase of Knowledge and Invention	10:197
Increase of Travel and Knowledge	4:112
Increase our Faith	20:164
Interesting Questions	1:56, 76; 2:7, 139; 4:41, 174; 6:44, 195; 7:54, 102; 8:48, 56; 9:39, 73, 88, 170; 10:15, 59, 92, 117, 11:13, 47, 73, 134, 203; 13:57, 121, 197; 14:4, 114; 15:58, 16:17, 17:55, 156; 18:156; 19:70; 20:14, 137, 167; 23:186; 24:16; 27:139; 29:191, 230

Interesting Questions about the Memorial Supper	24:16
Is Armageddon Beginning?	26:79
Is Baptism in Water	
a Procuring Cause of Forgiveness?	7:65; 28:8
Is Christ's Return to Earth to be Expected?	35:212
Is Conscience a Safe Guide?	22:83; 34:88
Is Eternal Torment Part of the Gospel?	22:30
Is Jesus Now a Man?	4:41
Is Satan Stronger than God?	4:1; 13:30; 18:21; 29:86
Is the Genesis Message Reliable	4:136
Is the Mosaic Law Binding upon Christians?	16:23
Is there a Hell?	15:59; 16:27
Is Thy Crucifix of Comfort Failing? (poem)	11:10
Israel at Sinai	35:226
It Passeth Knowledge (poem)	4:61
It Repented the Lord	16:22
Items of Interest (short articles)	often

Jacob's Dream and the Gate of Heaven	24:27
Jacob's Ladder	1:183; 16:122; 34:142, 155
Jacob's Vow	1:187
Jehovah-Nissi, The Lord My Banner (poem)	25:169
Jesuits Undermining Protestantism	4:178, 193; 5:33
Jesus and the Children (for children)	21:232
Jesus and the Temple (for children)	22:209
Jesus at Bethany	3:65
Jesus Christ	2:129, 147
Jesus Christ Came in the Flesh	15:147
Jesus Christ the Holy One	10:151; 34:49
Jesus Christ the Same Yesterday and To-Day...	8:165; 33:98
Jesus Christ the Witness to the Truth	19:17
Jesus Conquered Death Through Death	27:40
Jesus Dies and is Buried (for children)	22:141
Jesus Escapes the Sword of Herod (for children)	18:109
Jesus Exemplifier of Holiness and Godliness	18:167
Jesus Heals the Leper (for children)	20:81
Jesus in the Temple	29:166
Jesus is Raised from the Dead (for children)	22:162
Jesus is There (poem)	34:111
Jesus Journeys to the Jordan (for children)	19:9
Jesus Meets John... (for children)	19:62
Jesus Our Example	33:156
Jesus Prayed	35:321
Jesus Suffered for Us	33:154
Jesus the Giver of Life and Joy (for children)	20:116

Jesus the Great King (for children)	22:189	Marvellous Temples and Tombs	4:109
Jesus the Mediator of the New Covenant and.....	8:26	Mary of Bethany and Mary Magdalene	3:87
Jesus the Sin Bearer	25:59	Matthias or Paul?	4:122
Jesus Visits Jerusalem (for children)	18:161	Meaning and Importance of Sound Doctrine	25:177
Jesus Visits Nazareth (for children)	20:8	Meaning of Hell (Gr. Hades Gehenna) Revealed in N. T.	20:30
Jewels (short)	3:79	Meaning of Hell (Heb. Sheol) as Revealed in Old Test.	20:28
Jewish History between Old and New Testament Times	3:71	Measuring Temple Altar and Worshippers	19:205
Joel—The Future Foretold	19:57	Meats Defiling Not	3:46
Joint Heirs with Christ	16:7	Mediator, Advocate, and Sin Offering	13:197
Jonah and the Whale	16:127	Meeting the Elders of Ephesus (for children)	28:62
Jonah Sent to Nineveh	19:127	Memorial Supper 1925	16:209
Joseph's Dreams and their Sequels	24:28	Memorial Supper Observance	15:38
Joshua and the Canaanites	27:177	Men's Hearts Failing them for Fear	3:177
Joy	3:151	Mesmerism and Hypnotism	26:146; 33:124
Joy Cometh in the Morning (poem)	25:251	Message to the Laodiceans	33:187
Judges and Judgments—Past Present and Future	28:18	Message to Thyatira	33:188; 34:8
Judges and Kings over Israel	28:34	Messages and Messengers	4:133
Judgment Favorable to Heirs of the Promises	28:28	Messages to Isaac, Jacob, Joseph	18:31
Judgment Upon the World that Now Is	28:50	Messages to Sardis and Philadelphia	33:185
Just For To-Day (poem)	5:42; 33:93	Messages to Smyrna and Pergamos	33:174
Justice the Habitation of God's Throne	27:171	Messages to the Churches	33:172
Justification	9:8; 10:11	Messianic Prophecies and Their Fulfillments	4:17
Justification by Faith	2:190; 14:67; 22:57; 33:49	Micah—The Mountain in the Top of the Mountains	19:147, 167
Justified in Spirit	22:73; 33:68	Michael Stands Up	26:56
Keep Your Grit (poem for children)	14:52	Miracles of the Future	3:26
Kept (poem)	13:121	Miracles of the Past	3:22
Keys	20:1; 33:146	Misbeliefs of 7th Day Adventists—and Sabbath Observance ..	29:139
Kindness Rewarded (for children)	30:196	Mission of the Church in the Gospel Age	24:225
King David (for children)	15:56, 72, 91, 110, 126, 138, 204	Mission of the Church in the Kingdom Age	24:246
King Saul—I, II, III, IV (for children)	15:104, 125, 160, 191	Modernism, Fundamentalism, and the Bible	16:83
Kings and Priests	35:246	Moonlight Shines in the Darkness	17:26
Kings in Battle (for children)	31:101	More Clay in the Feet and Toes	23:1
Knit Together In Love	35:313	More Than Conquerors	35:264
Knocking and Asking	26:258	More Wonders in 'His Own City' (for children)	20:190
Knowledge (short)	3:80	More Wonders on the Sea of Galilee (for children)	21:166
Knowledge and Hope Before Christ Came	32:189	Mortal or Immortal?	8:108
Koinos and Koinonia	1:108	Moses, Deliverer and Warrior	27:176
Land at Last! (for children)	30:174	Moses God's Messenger to Israel	18:32
Last Words (for children)	30:270	Moses the Judge—God's Tried Servant	28:30
Laughter	4:3	Motives for Service	2:57
Law for the Lawless	18:14	Movements Abroad	31:186
Laying Aside All Guile	21:145	Mrs. Wicks on Selfish Saints	2:79
Learning not to Blaspheem	17:206; 29:133	Must First Hear The Call	14:153
Lessons of the Past	34:62	Must Punishment be Felt?	22:137
Let it Pass (poem)	9:54	My God Shall Supply All Your Need	10:56
Let us Cleanse Ourselves	25:202	My People	35:337
Let Us Go Forth (poem)	27:229	My Prayer (poem)	35:265
Let Your Women Keep Silence	14:115	Nahum—The Future Foretold	19:208
Life and Godliness in the Kingdom Age	32:193	Nations and Peoples in Perplexity	26:21
Life Immortal (poem)	13:191	Nearing the End (for children)	22:67
Life in the Son	9:163	Nebuchadnezzar's Dream and Daniel's Vision.....	24:38
Light in the Dark Continent	18:152	Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of the Great Tree	10:65
Light, Love, Life	9:133, 157	Necessary Preliminaries to the New Era	11:113; 25:6; 31:134
Light on the Word	8:175	Necessity for Teachers well versed in Sound Doctrine	25:182
Like Merchants and Traders	20:157	Necessity of Faith in THE FAITH, and of Repentance	15:36
Like unto Men that Wait for their Lord	28:97; 30:142	New Covenant Realities	29:170
Literal or Figurative Signs?	9:55, 70, 88, 101	New Heavens and a New Earth	16:195; 18:206
Little Kindnesses (poem)	14:103	New Jerusalem Coming Down	34:169
Look at This!	28:78	New Testament Criticism	25:114, 32:142
Looking Unto Jesus	31:17	New Testament Interpretations of Prophecy	24:55
Looking Unto Jesus in the Kingdom Age	31:40	New Year Resolutions	5:149
Looking Unto Moses	31:29	Nicolaitanism, Ancient and Modern	9:77
Lord God of Earth and Heaven (poem)	33:170	No Condemnation (poem)	15:141
Losing the Sense of Sin	2:108	No More Offering for Sin	8:186
Losses and Gains and a Sad Story (for children)	23:68	No Ravenous Beast There	13:85
Lost in a Great City (for children)	18:173	No Schism in the Body	24:240
Love	3:60; 5:59	Not Every One That Saith Lord, Lord	26:272
Love or Selfishness?	4:170	Not Forsaking the Assembling	25:89
Love Righteousness, Hate Iniquity	18:188	Not Imputing Their Trespases Unto Them	29:31
M. L. McPhail	23:200	Not Strive nor Cry	3:66
Make it Plain Upon Tables—Habakkuk	25:23; 31:151	Notable Failures to Watch	30:250
Making and Sealing the Law Covenant	18:34	Notes and Comments	5:64, 80, 97, 114, 131, 144
Making the World Better	2:161; 35:1	Now are ye Light in the Lord	19:164
Man's Imperfection	10:149	Now is the Accepted Time	12:105
Man's Superior Intellect	34:131	O Come Lord Jesus! (poem)	1:161
Manner of Persons in the Kingdom Age	18:209	Obadiah—The Future Foretold	19:121
Many Called Few Chosen—Why?	6:185	Obedience vs. Murmurings and Disputings	2:182
Many Inventions Sought Out	23:18	Obeying God Rather than Men (for children)	23:91
Marriage	11:142, 155	Object of the First Advent	15:149
Martyrs of St. Andrews	4:155	Objections and Answers	5:91
Marvellous Light	19:73	Objects of Our Lord's Return—I, II, III	15:171, 174, 198
		Observations on the Ten Plagues of Egypt	3:34

Peace with Slavery	32:162
Peace With Tribulation	35:278
People Who are Blind (for children)	21:245
Period from the Covenant to the Exodus	25:125
Period of the Kings and of the Captivity in Babylon	25:135
Peter and John Brought Before...Council (for children)	23:62
Peter and the Two Keys (for children)	24:140
Peter Goes up to Jerusalem (for children)	24:151
Peter in Prison and His Escape (for children)	24:199
Peter Receives a Call from Joppa (for children)	23:216
Peter's Great Fight	34:23
Peter's Vision and Surprise	34:138
Peter's Visit to Lydda...(for children)	23:197
Philadelphia and Laodicea	35:333
Philip and Simon in Samaria (for children)	23:12
Philip and the Man from Ethiopia (for children)	23:132
Philosophy and Divine Truth	13:193
Plant Growth Hormones	34:184
Pleasing unto Edification	5:62
Power and Wisdom	20:17
Power Directed by Wisdom or by Unwisdom	20:22
Power in Heaven and Earth	32:125
Power: The Ability to Exercise Force	20:19
Praise To God	30:306
Praising the Lord	6:68
Pray without Ceasing	4:128
Prayer and Fasting	26:242
Prayer, Supplication and Watching	23:202
Prayers for the Dead	2:127; 7:189
Preparation for the Memorial Supper	14:192
Preparations Through the Ages	29:34
Present Responsibilities	8:117
Present Triumph as King of Kings and Head of the Church	27:47
Present Unrest and the Divine Purpose	11:17
Present Your Bodies	8:187
Present Your Bodies a Living Sacrifice	20:63; 34:10; 35:275
Problems of the Church	24:227
Proclaimed from the Housetops	5:112
Progress in Palestine	21:202
Promises of Reward	31:21
Promises of the Second Coming	15:154
Promises to Overcomers	33:6
Prophecies concerning Christ's Present Glory	4:28
Prophecies concerning Second Advent and Judgment Day	4:31
Prophecies concerning the Death of Messiah	4:24
Prophecies concerning the Example Set in...Messiah	4:22
Prophecies concerning the First Advent of Messiah	4:18
Prophecies concerning the Ministry...of Messiah	4:20
Prophecies concerning the Resurrection of Messiah...	4:25
Prophecies Fulfilling—Outside Affairs	5:139
Prophecies now Fulfilling	5:136
Prophecy and Fulfilment	33:177
Prophecy Fulfilling	34:13
Prophecy in General	4:17
Prophetic Doubles	5:190; 25:156
Prophetic Indications of the Nearness of Our Salvation	22:193
Prophetic Parables	3:125
Prophets Pronouncing Judgment	28:36
Prophecy: False and True	31:6
Proposal to Revive the Ancient Sanhedrin	21:214
Prospects	13:177
Prove All Things	12:57; 25:225
Punishment and Pain	29:78
Punishment as a Deterrent	33:131
Pure Unto the Pure?	18:174
Purify Your Souls	28:205
Purposes Served by Tabernacle and Temple	29:165
Put in Trust with the Gospel	30:300
Putting Off and Putting On	25:226
Questions and Answers on the Types	11:134
Questions on the Memorial Supper	19:194
Quickened Together with Christ	32:161
Quit You Like Men. Be Strong	33:37
Raca—Moreh	4:85; 32:57
Rachel Weeping for Her Children	10:181; 34:196
Raised the Third Day	15:28
Ransom, Resurrection, and Restitution	9:17
Rebirth of a Martyr Nation	11:53
Recipients of Mercy	7:202
Reciprocal Friendship	29:42
Recognizing the Enemy	20:197
Reconciliation	35:322

Reconstitution of Kingdom and Subjects	9:33	Sin before Birth?	4:43
Recovery During the Thousand Years	30:129	Sit Thou on My Right Hand	10:58
Recovery from Powerful Enemies	30:107	Sitting in Heavenly Places	32:196; 33:12
Recovery of Definiteness of Standards	30:102	So Great Salvation	13:136
Redemption Through His Blood	21:103	Soldiers Devoted to the King	8:143
Rejoicing in Hope	33:157	Solomon Builds the Lord's House (for children)	17:107
Rejoicing in Suffering	33:113	Solomon's Magnificence Ends Badly (for children)	17:143
Rejoicing in the Light	8:11; 9:192	Solomon's Temples and Other Temples (for children)	17:125
Rejoicing in the Truth	4:176	Some Better Thing for Us	21:41
Reminders of Old Times	24:9	Sound Doctrine and Honest Conversation	25:177, 193, 216, 225
Required of One Generation	17:203	Sound Doctrine Called the Faith	25:184
Reserved In Heaven	5:72; 31:84; 34:108	Sour Grapes	6:153; 34:104
Responsibility According to Enlightenment	28:113; 30:149	Sowing and Reaping	11:145; 28:207
Results of the Great Reformation	22:40	Sowing and Reaping by Ages or Epochs	11:149
Resurrection and Eternal Judgment	15:45	Sowing and Reaping in Character	11:147
Reunion of Churches	12:59	Sowing and Reaping in the Jewish Age	11:151
Revelation of the Kingdom	6:35	Sowing the Tares	11:168
Rewards for Followers	28:223	Sowing Time and Harvest Time	22:1
Riches for the Blest (poem)	15:168	Speaking in Psalms and Hymns	16:61
Right from Left	29:95	Special Promises and Obedient Faith	29:24
Right Judgment	3:153	Special Word to British Readers	31:88
Rightly Dividing the Word of Truth	22:217; 25:145	Spirit Possession Among the Heathen	11:81
Rise Up and Walk	8:156	Spiritualism or Spiritism—Science Falsely So-Called	15:131
Risen with Christ	21:233	Stand Fast in the Liberty	32:43
Rules and Squares	7:79	Steadfast, Unmoveable	3:161
Sabbath Observance	6:105; 29:153	Stoics and Epicureans (for children)	27:66
Saints and Faithful Brethren	35:320, 325	Stoned at Lystra (for children)	25:232
Salvation and the Covenants	1:20; 21:54; 30:59	Streams in the Desert	25:161; 32:68
Salvation From What?	14:148	Studies in Daniel	11:75, 89
Salvation in Christ Jesus—I, II, III	13:149, 151, 153	Study to be Quiet	5:95
Salvation to What?	14:165	Subtraction and Addition	35:339
Sanctification	9:37	Suffering for Righteousness' Sake	33:132
Satan	4:42	Suffering with Christ	3:148
Satan and Snakes	15:206; 28:172	Sufferings and Joy	3:129
Satan Hindered	11:65; 28:168; 33:27	Supposing	1:51
Satan in Ancient Times	28:156	Sure to Win (poem)	21:253
Satan the Enemy of God	34:45	Swift to Hear, Slow to Speak, Slow to Wrath	4:101
Satan's Failures when Tempting Christ	27:23	Symposium on Love	15:87
Satan's Masterpiece	17:42	Take My Life (poem)	9:39
Satan's Subtlety Answered	34:62	Taking Away the Rebuke	11:1
Saul and the Bright Light (for children)	23:153	Taking From or Adding To	21:261; 29:57; 35:232, 252, 267
Saying Good-bye (for children)	21:134	Teaching by Parables	24:44
Scarcely Saved and Abundant Entrance	18:14	Teaching Showing Change Impending	29:168
Sceptre, Crown, and Throne	24:41	Tell That Fox	28:65
Science Falsely So Called	10:87; 15:106	Tested by Circumstances	25:222
Science Falsely So-Called—Socialism and Communism	16:99	Texts not in the Bible	3:109
Scriptural Meaning of Justification	2:27	Thank Offerings and Service	9:106
Searching the Unknown	3:75	Thanksgiving Hymn (poem)	32:165
Seasoned with Salt	14:61; 34:65	That 'Better Thing'	30:45
See Him As He Is	31:37	That Blessed Hope	32:10
Seeing But Not Perceiving	32:48	That Hideous Word (a dialogue on hell)	5:104
Seeing the Glory of Jesus His Kingdom (for children)	21:201	That Night of the Lord to be Observed	2:29
Seeing the Lord	6:147	That Poisonous Primrose	13:183
Seeing the Signs	30:133	That Which Was Lost	13:129
Self Appreciation (poem for children)	14:52	The Abrahamic Covenant	1:169
Self Will and the Carnal Mind	18:164	The Abrahamic Star of Promise	23:24
Sensitive to—What?	10:75	The Acceptable Year of the Lord	12:97, 100, 101
Servants and Salesmen	15:113	The Adoption of Sons	34:137
Serve Ye the Lord	35:289	The Advocate Misrepresented	6:83
Set Down in His Throne	2:40	The Afflictions of Christ	1:54; 14:63; 18:141
Seven Hundred Years of Observation	18:147	The Age of the Human Race	25:121
Seven Parables of the Kingdom	2:17	The Agony in the Garden	34:9
Seven Stars, Candlesticks, Lamps, Eyes	19:179; 34:177	The Altar and Pillar in Egypt	26:186
Seven Times of Punishment	10:86	The Angels' Song	34:141
Shadow and Substance	24:47	The Anvil (poem)	2:126
Shadows of Calvary	21:50; 30:55	The Apostle James' Speech	34:26
Shall Never See Death	27:6	The Apostles a Foundation	33:41
Shall not the Judge of All the Earth Do Right?	28:26	The Appeal of Self-Interest	9:90
Shew Me Thy Face (poem)	14:81	The Ark Brought to Jerusalem (for children)	17:71
Significance of Water Baptism	34:139	The Armour Defensive	8:138
Signs in the Later Jewish Age	12:22	The Ascension of Jesus and a...Present (for children)	22:176
Signs in the Sun, Moon and Stars	5:165	The Atonement	25:51
Signs of Christ's Coming (Parousia—Presence)	10:179	The Atonement a Covering Price	2:6; 19:98; 34:182
Signs of Our Time	24:60	The Atonement in Type and Antitype	1:10; 20:59; 33:89
Signs of Promise (poem)	26:71	The Author of Our Faith	31:28
Signs of the Times in Eden	12:17	The Basis of the New Era	11:120; 25:12; 31:140
Signs of the Times in Our Day	12:42; 29:92	The Battle Ground of Faith	8:135
Signs of the Times in the Gospel Age	12:37	The Battle With Satan (for children)	19:76
Signs of the Times in the Kingdom Age	12:44	The Beam and the Mote	3:47
Signs of the Times in the Old World	12:19	The Beautiful Temple Is Torn Down (for children)	17:173
Signs of the Times in the Patriarchal and	12:20	The Beauty of Holiness	10:147; 27:196
Simplified Alphabets	22:11; 33:141	The Beginning of a World	34:129
Sin and Crime	16:115	The Beginning of the Creation of God	5:156

The Believers Rejoicing (for children)	26:240	The Earthly Home of the Saviour...(for children)	18:121
The Best Good News	11:190; 34:124	The Easter Conference	often
The Best Translation	17:7	The Elect and Predestination	21:106
The Better Country	5:162	The End of a Long Journey (for children)	28:68
The Blessed Dead—From Henceforth	29:127; 30:160	The End of Gentile Dominion	11:39
The Blessings for All the Families of the Earth	27:119	The End of the Outward Journey (for children)	26:17
The Blest (poem)	2:43	The End of War—A Forecast	7:75
The Blind Leading the Blind	3:70	The Enduring Triumph of the Cross	27:61
The Blood of Bulls and Goats	2:135	The Enemies to be Fought	8:136
The Blood of Christ	33:183	The Era of Co-operative Protestantism	5:37
The Bond of Perfectness	21:258	The Estranged Race	9:20
The Bondage of Corruption	23:35; 32:27	The Eternal Purpose	21:11
The Boy who Saved the Nations (for children)	14:102	The Everlasting Gospel	21:89; 115
The Bread of Life	3:62	The Everlasting Mercy	6:41
The Brethren	2:127	The Exercise of Judgment	28:18
The Bruised Reed and the Smoking Flax	3:63	The Extent of God's Grace	29:225
The Camel and the Needle's Eye	3:90	The Faith as Doctrine	34:30
The Cheerful Givers (financial data)	often	The Faith Once Delivered—I, II, III	2:44; 60; 106
The Cheerful Workers	2:54	The Faith Once Delivered	15:19
The Cherubim of Glory	10:97; 119	The Family at Jerusalem, and Stephen (for children)	23:99
The Chief Seats at a Feast	3:124	The Feast of the Passover (for children)	22:7
The Child Immanuel	21:135; 29:76	The Fellowship of His Son	27:189
The Children—Near and Far (for children)	14:10	The Fellowship of His Sufferings	16:51; 31:124; 187
The Children in the Market Place	3:44	The Few and The Many	1:65; 8:1; 25:241
The Children of the Bridegroom	3:42	The Few and the Many—Little Flock and Great Multitude	17:177
The Christian and Social Relations	30:175	The Field is the World (current events review, misc.)	often
The Christian's Attitude	34:60	The Fight Is On!	16:97
The Christian's Attitude in View of Now Fulfilling... ..	5:141	The Fight of Faith Distinguished from other Fights	8:133
The Christian's Attitude Toward War	8:85	The Finisher of Our Faith	31:31
The Christian's Equipment for War	27:183	The Five Faiths	8:104; 27:219
The Christian's Race	32:163	The Five Senses and Other Senses	13:102
The Christian's Warfare and Preaching of Peace	27:169	The Five Universal Empires	26:87
The Christians at Antioch (for children)	24:167	The Foolishness of the Wise	11:129
The Church—Chosen in Him	24:208	The Foundation of the World	7:17
The Church a Purchased Possession	24:205	The Four Horses	20:123; 34:34
The Church as a Building	24:207	The Fruit of the Spirit	22:213; 25:200
The Church as a Citizenry	24:210	The Full Sunrise	17:45
The Church as a Household	24:221	The Fulness of the Times	16:147
The Church at Philadelphia	20:199	The Fundamentalists	14:160
The Church in the Wilderness	24:223	The Future Life	15:39
The Church of Christ	29:105	The Gainsaying of Korah	2:70
The Church, the Chosen	24:194; 204; 221; 231	The General Assembly and Church	8:22
The Church Which Is His Body	1:131; 24:234	The Gift of Life	21:288
The City Coming Down	8:33	The Gifts of the Spirit	34:145
The City of God	8:17	The Girdle and the Breastplate	23:171
The Close of this Age	5:193	The Glories of the New Era	11:124; 25:16; 31:144
The Common Atonement	1:192	The Glorious Gospel of the Kingdom of God	6:17
The Common Salvation	20:167	The Glorious Message of Salvation in the Future Age	4:143
The Companionship of Light and Love	9:144	The God of Patience	9:6
The Conquering Kingdom	35:209	The God of this World	7:91; 111; 25:37
The Conquering Lamb	35:259	The Golden Rule	26:260
The Consecrated Life	6:121	The Good Fight of Faith	8:133
The Consummation	35:338	The Good News Incorporated in the New Covenant	21:100
The Council of Nice and the Canon of Scripture	27:129	The Good Providence of God (for children)	25:213
The Creation and Eden	35:209	The Good Shepherd (poem)	1:89
The Creation Delivered into Glorious Liberty	23:56	The Gospel Concerning The Non-Elect	21:112
The Cross (poem)	25:114	The Gospel from the Great White Throne	21:125
The Cross of Christ: Its Effects	17:53	The Gospel Hid to Them that are Lost	25:41
The Crown of Life	8:149	The Gospel in All the World for a Witness	26:105
The Dangerous Age	7:180	The Gospel of the Kingdom—I, II	21:95; 98
The Darkness of the Present Evil World	17:24	The Gospel of which Paul was a Minister	3:49
The Davidic Star of Promise	23:27	The Gospel Preached Before to Abraham	21:93
The Day of the Lord	22:197; 24:230	The Gospel Preached to the Dead	5:42; 33:93
The Dead—Where Are They?	1:34	The Governmental Dilemma	14:21
The Death of Christ	6:24	The Great Deliverer	31:23
The Death of Christ, Mercy and Salvation	11:26	The Great Invitation (for children)	19:126
The Deliverer as Mediator	23:42	The Great Judge and How we Should Judge	26:256
The Deliverer the Son of God	23:32	The Great Judgment Day	33:31
The Descent of Man (poem)	26:270	The Great King	6:23
The Dilemma of the Angels	14:18	The Great King and His Kingdom (for children)	19:208
The Dilemma of Universal Empire	14:25	The Great Pyramid of Egypt—Facts and Fancies	26:171
The Dim Light of the Law	9:138	The Great Question Decided (for children)	26:125
The Divine Healer	15:1; 81	The Great Reformation	35:251
The Divine Purpose in Operation	11:22	The Great Shaking	8:30
The Divine Purpose in the Gospel Age	11:34	The Great Teacher	25:179
The Divine Purpose in the Kingdom Age	11:42	The Great White Throne (hymn)	17:47
The Divine Remedy for Present Distress	5:184	The Greatest Desires	26:246
The Doctrine of Baptisms	1:99	The Greatest King our Saviour...(for children)	18:12
The Doctrine of the Fall	12:73	The Greatest of all Anniversaries	14:173
The Drift from the Bible	31:219	The Greatest Thing in the World (for children)	19:146
The Earth as an Everlasting Home	26:29	The Groaning Creation	7:62
The Earth Darkness	9:136	The Handwriting on the Wall	10:81
The Earth for the Children of Men	28:227	The Harvest of the Earth and the Vine of the Earth	11:187
The Earthly City and Mount	8:17	The Harvest the End of the Age	11:145

The Harvest Time (poem)	5:116	The Lily of the Field (poem)	11:91
The Heart Thou Bad'st Me Give to Thee (poem)	15:93	The Living Stone and Living Stones	18:99; 26:205
The Heavenly City and Mount	8:19	The Long Sea Journey Begins (for children)	29:207
The Helmet and the Sword	23:175	The Lord Among the Candlesticks	30:122
The Hidden Life	14:1; 21:294	The Lord Jesus as Judge at His First Advent	28:38
The Higher Life (poem)	21:201	The Lord's Coming	29:73; 30:164; 34:178
The Holy Nation and its Anniversaries	16:179	The Lord's Goat and the Scapegoat	20:152
The Holy Spirit	4:165	The Lord's Parousia or Presence	16:154
The Holy Spirit as Comforter and Guide	4:185; 27:90	The Lord's Prayer (poem)	22:142
The Holy Spirit as Convicter	5:29	The Lord's Resurrection	34:56
The Holy Spirit as Convincer or Convicter	27:94	The Lord's Return	30:125
The Holy Spirit as Demonstrator of Sonship	5:39; 27:99	The Lord's Return our Hope	15:147; 168
The Holy Spirit in New Testament Times	15:32	The Lord's Supper	16:35; 17:187; 20:187; 22:201; 26:43; 27:241; 29:209
The Holy Spirit in Old Testament Times	15:30	The Lord's Table	1:62
The Holy Spirit of God	27:85	The Lord's Ways	5:122
The Home Life of Jesus and Ourselves (for children)	18:183	The Lost Condition of the Israelite World	29:27
The Hope for Others	5:69	The Lost Tribes of Israel	14:112
The Hope Laid up in Heaven	22:105	The Love of Jesus	35:315
The Hope of Eternal Life	14:189	The Man in the Office Who Left All (for children)	20:207
The Hope of Glory	17:156	The Man Making a Far Journey	3:125
The Hope of His Calling	31:76	The Man Who Always Believed God's Words (for children)	31:60
The Hour of Trial upon All the World	26:117	The Man Who Built a House for God... (children)	17:89; 31:45
The House on the Rock; The House on the Sand	4:90	The Man with the Inkhorn	10:95; 109:13:89
The House Swept and Garnished	3:71	The Manifestation of our Lord's Presence—I, II, III	16:163
The Image of the Beast	29:115	The Manifestation of the Sons of God	23:49; 32:191
The Importance of Recognizing the Times we Live in... ..	5:133	The Manner of the Deliverer	18:165
The Importance of Small Words	29:1	The Many Mansions	11:199; 27:244; 34:119
The Inescapable Question	30:71	The Mark of Cain	23:129
The Inspiration of the Bible	17:97	The Mark of the Beast	10:15
The Inspired Word and Words of God	2:65	The Marriage of the Lamb	5:101; 25:20; 26:84; 31:148
The Italo-Papal Concordat	20:215	The Means by which Chosen	14:151
The Jewish Calendar	3:187	The Mediator and the New Covenant	5:50
The Jewish Theocracy—A Fresh Dilemma	14:23	The Memorial Supper	5:175; 8:181; 12:133
The Jews and their Inheritance	28:121	The Memorial Supper 1918	9:167
The Journey to Canaan (for children)	31:71	The Memorial Supper 1920	11:193
The Journey to Emmaus (poem)	18:108	The Memorial Supper 1922	13:184
The Joy Set Before Him	31:24	The Memorial Supper 1940	31:205
The Joys of Salvation	13:156	The Memorial Supper 1941	32:187
The Joys of Service	5:47	The Memorial Supper Observance	18:13
The Jubile	14:83; 34:189; 35:200; 222	The Message for Our Day	4:140
The Jubile—A Shadow of Good Things	6:1; 25:146	The Minimum Habits	1:144
The Jubile Type of the Good Things in Christ	14:180	The Ministers of God	22:183
The Judge	1:147	The Ministry of Reconciliation	29:33
The Judgment of the Great Day	28:57	The Ministry of the Word	14:29
The Judgment on The World that Then Was	28:24	The Mission to Sunday School Superintendents	8:94
The Judgment Seat of Christ	10:90; 25:195	The Missionaries Reach Asia Minor (for children)	25:30
The King	10:30	The Morning Star	19:89
The King of Glory	16:1	The Mosaic Star of Promise	23:26
The Kingdom at Hand	10:33	The Mountains and the Sea	10:107
The Kingdom in Eden	6:17	The Mystery of Godliness	28:138
The Kingdom in Israel	6:19	The Mystery of Iniquity	23:145; 26:52; 35:248
The Kingdom in the Thousand Years	6:37	The Name Jehovah	14:199
The Kingdom of God	23:51	The Name of Jesus Magnified (for children)	27:199
The Kingdom of God (Q & A dialogue)	15:75 thru 16:201	The Naughty Word (poem for children)	14:11
The Kingdom of God Cometh Not with Observation	28:81; 30:133	The Nearness of Our Salvation	22:153; 180; 190; 211
The Kingdom of God is Nigh at Hand	28:129; 30:153	The Necessity of a New Life	18:172
The Kingdom of Heaven is at Hand	10:17	The Need of Law	31:170
The Kingdom of Light	19:177	The Need of Reconciliation	29:18
The Kingdom Set Up in Power	10:39	The New Birth	11:195; 27:135
The Lamb and the LAMB	2:177; 3:164; 33:178	The New Covenant	1:173; 9:25
The Lamb as It had been Slain with Seven Horns Eyes	7:33	The New Covenant Star of Promise	23:29
The Lamb Slain	7:29	The New Creature	31:5
The Lamb Slain and the Lamb Triumphant	7:17	The New Era	11:109; 25:1; 31:129
The Lamb that taketh away the Sin of the World	7:27	The New Jerusalem and Its Gehenna	25:79
The Lamb Triumphant	7:39	The New Song	24:71
The Lamb without Blemish or Spot	7:24	The New Testament in Modern Speech	29:98
The Lame Man at the Beautiful Gate (for children)	23:3	The New Testament on Future Punishment	2:113
The Land of Promise	35:244	The Noble Bereans (for children)	26:267
The Language Test	22:9; 33:139	The Offerings of the Day of Atonement	2:49
The Last and Greatest of the Kings (for children)	17:205	The Old Year and the New	4:149
The Last Word	13:120	The One God	9:17
The Law a Schoolmaster	34:147	The One Mediator	9:23
The Law Covenant	1:170	The Oneness of Father Son and Holy Spirit	22:28
The Law Nailed to the Cross	29:172	The Only Begotten (poem)	5:184
The Least and the Great in the Kingdom	26:220	The Orderly Development of the Divine Purpose	11:24
The Length of the Millennium	16:6	The Original Cause of Unrest	11:20
The Letter and the Spirit	5:88; 21:151; 33:137	The Outcome of it All	9:1; 29:89
The Liberty of the Gospel	14:48; 28:236; 33:142; 161	The Parable of a Merchant Seeking Goodly Pearls	2:23
The Library Supply Fund	18:201	The Parable of The Blade the Ear and the Corn	2:77
The Light in the Face of Jesus Christ	25:43; 29:40	The Parable of the Faithful and Wise Steward	3:172; 4:12; 44
The Light of the Cross	17:35	The Parable of the Fig Tree	2:172
The Light of the Cross (poem)	31:190	The Parable of the Friend at Midnight	2:169
The Light of the Knowledge	34:33	The Parable of the Good Samaritan	2:75
The Lighted Candle	3:68		

The Parable of the Good Shepherd	3:29	The Rewards of the Righteous	16:45
The Parable of the Goodman of the House	3:172	The Riches of His Grace	33:3
The Parable of the Great Supper	2:185; 34:1	The Rider on the...Horse Makes War, Preaches Peace	27:194
The Parable of the Importunate Widow	2:167	The Righteous Judge At That Day	28:52
The Parable of the Labourers in the Vineyard	2:34	The Rights of Man	8:128
The Parable of the Leaven	2:22	The Risen Lord	19:63
The Parable of the Lost Sheep	2:90	The Root Cause of Suffering	33:113
The Parable of the Lost Silver Piece	2:91	The Rose of Sharon	4:98
The Parable of the Lost Son	2:91	The Rule of Divine Peace	21:286
The Parable of the Marriage of the King's Son	2:38	The Salvation of Zacchaeus	4:37
The Parable of the Men that Wait for their Lord	3:171	The Saviour of Salt	3:89
The Parable of the Mustard Seed	2:21	The Scapegoat	1:107; 11:77
The Parable of the Penny	9:117	The Scriptures on Future Punishment	2:103
The Parable of the Pharisee and the Publican	2:76	The Seal of God and the Mark of the Beast	21:277
The Parable of the Pounds	3:169	The Second Advent of Christ and Its Blessings	3:145
The Parable of the Rich Fool	2:170	The Second Coming	35:260
The Parable of the Rich Man and Lazarus	2:100	The Second Coming of Christ	14:125
The Parable of the Sheep and the Goats	4:53, 80, 89	The Second Coming of the Lord and our gathering... ..	3:97
The Parable of the Sower	2:18; 11:153	The Second Temple Rises...(for children)	17:191
The Parable of the Sycamine Tree	2:154	The Sermon on the Mount	20:87 thru 210; 26:217; 34:81-121
The Parable of the Talents	3:154	The Serpent in the Wilderness	3:63
The Parable of the Tares of the Field	2:20	The Service of Love	6:69
The Parable of the Two Debtors	2:74	The Seven Times	4:41
The Parable of the Two Sons	2:37	The Seventy Weeks	6:89
The Parable of the Unjust Steward	2:93	The Sheep and the Goats	17:81
The Parable of the Unmerciful Servant	2:33	The Shepherds of Palestine	4:6
The Parable of the Unprofitable Servants	2:155	The Shield of Faith	3:182; 23:173
The Parable of the Uttermost Farthing	4:47	The Shining Light and the Open Mind	21:1
The Parable of the Vine and Branches	3:5	The Signs of the Times	12:17
The Parable of the Wheat and Tares	11:167	The Sin against the Holy Spirit	5:55; 27:102; 35:307
The Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen	2:37	The Son of God, and the Cross	27:18
The Parable of the Wise and Foolish Virgins	4:48	The Sowing of the Good Seed	11:167
The Parables of the Tower and of the King Going to War	2:188	The Spare Minute	8:57
The Patient Waiting for Christ	14:183	The Spirit of a Sound Mind	8:40-154
The Pattern in the Mount	24:31	The Spirit of Nationhood	4:172
The Penalty and the Ransom	5:60	The Spirits in Prison—Is there Hope?	7:1
The People Waiting...(for children)	20:178	The Star in the East	14:141; 32:137
The Perfect Law of Liberty	32:147	The Stars and the Sand	5:90; 13:76
The Perils of the Gospel Age	31:36	The Stirring Voice of a Strange Man (for children)	18:217
The Period from the Exodus to Saul	25:131	The Stone Cut Out: of What?	17:190
The Personality of Satan	15:60	The Stony Heart	16:67; 27:1
The Plight of the Human Race	21:91	The Strait Gate and the Wide Gate	26:261
The Power and Wisdom of God in the Call of the Church	20:53	The Strong Man Armed	3:110
The Power of an Idea	2:124	The Study of Foreign Relations	33:14
The Power of God in Raising His Son from Death	20:45	The Sufferings of Christ	3:134
The Power of His Might	23:166	The Sufferings of God's People before the First Advent	3:132
The Preaching of Peace	27:185	The Sun of Righteousness	3:69; 22:159
The Precious Blood of Christ	22:89; 33:163; 35:245	The Superiority of Jesus Christ	7:190
The Prehuman Estate of Jesus Christ	2:129; 29:219; 32:51	The Sweet Saviour of Christ—An Interesting Question	29:230
The Present Outlook—1934	26:98	The Temple Destroyed	13:13
The Present Unrest	11:36	The Temple of Ezekiel's Vision	10:129; 32:83
The Priests as Messengers to Israel	18:36	The Temple of God	13:1
The Prince of Darkness	17:18	The Temple of God Built by Solomon	13:11
The Prince of the Power of the Air	28:145	The Temple of God during the Gospel Age	13:21
The Problem of Pain	3:129; 10:45; 32:37	The Temple Restored	13:15
The Promise of Life	17:133	The Temptation in the Wilderness	7:118; 28:163
The Prophecy of Haggai—The Future Foretold	20:91	The Testimony of the Cross	5:85; 31:108
The Prophecy of Malachi—The Future Foretold	24:101	The Thanksgiving Issue	20:191
The Prophecy of Zechariah—The Future Foretold	21:209	The Thanksgiving Number	21:186
The Prophecy of Zephaniah—The Future Foretold	20:75	The Thief on the Cross	8:48; 18:109; 33:110
The Prophet Amos	31:10, 59	The Things that are Against me	16:161
The Prophet Joel	31:68	The Thousand Years Reign	33:83
The Prophets and their Visions	24:35	The Three Worlds	21:6
The Purpose of Parables	2:1	The Time and Parties of the New Covenant	1:175
The Rainbow Angel and the Two Witnesses	19:181	The Time is Fulfilled	3:113
The Raising of Lazarus	21:215	The Times of the Gentiles	1:139; 5:171; 13:97; 19:201; 25:141; 35:217
The Ransom and the Blessing Co-Extensive	10:113, 200; 29:187	The Times We Live In	2:4
The Ransom for All	9:21	The Touchstone: the Ransom	25:48
The Ransom The Sin Offering	1:179	The Treasure Hid in a Field	2:22
The Reconstitution of All Things	8:69; 14:109; 27:151; 31:91	The Tree and its Fruit	3:46
The Reign of Sin and Death	10:25	The Triumph of Christ in His Resurrection	27:31
The Rest, Comfort and Consolation	25:220	The Triumph of the Cross	27:17
The Rest of the Dead	4:114; 9:39; 13:104, 32:158	The Triumph of the Great White Throne	27:59
The Resurrected Lord as Judge	28:45	The Triumph of the King (poem)	21:134
The Resurrection and the Life	29:38	The True Comfort	6:15
The Resurrection Hope	30:297	The True Foundation	33:40
The Resurrection of Christ	9:27	The True Gospel	31:182
The Resurrection of Jesus	3:17	The True King	32:14
The Resurrection of Jesus Christ	25:62; 29:121; 32:122	The True Light	19:143
The Resurrection of the Dead	10:124, 144; 24:64; 34:3, 17	The True Light and The New Jerusalem Coming Down	25:82
The Resurrection of the Ransomer	3:95	The True Riches	31:214
The Resurrection of the Ransomed Race	9:29	The True Sent Ones	31:206, 213
The Resurrection of the Unjust	29:47; 34:76	The True Vine	31:216
The Revelation of Jesus Christ (series)	30:185 thru 34:33		

The Truly Spiritual Mind	13:81	Truth in the Inward Parts	10:6
The Trumpet of the Lord (poem)	4:143	Truth or Error? Seventh Day Adventism	18:79
The Twelve Tribes Sealed	20:130	Turned from Satan to God	3:123
The Two Comforters	15:90	Two Days—with Reflections	7:103
The Two Great Commandments and the New Commandment	25:193	Two Houses (for children)	25:189
The Two Swords	4:69; 27:246; 34:58, 204	Two Men and Two Cities—I, II (for children)	24:110, 120
The Unity of the Spirit	35:342	Two Stars of Promise	23:22
The Unruly Tongue	33:38	Two Women and Two Cities	3:81
The Unshakable Kingdom: The Shining Path	30:1	Two Wonderful Parables	16:33
The Use of Illustrations	33:20	Twofold More the Child of Gehenna	5:82
The Valley of Humility (poem)	33:74	Tychicus and Onesimus	35:340
The Value of Full and Accurate Description	24:195	Types and Antitypes	24:23; 32:99
The Value of God's Blessing	26:217	Types, Symbols and Illustrations, Rest and Restitution	1:115
The Vial Poured Into the Air	26:80		
The Virgin Birth of Christ a Necessity	5:181	Under Gentile Dominion	31:73, 120, 212
The War and Hell	7:173; 33:34	Understandest Thou?	24:193
The Watch Tower Confusion	19:6	Undying Worms, Unquenched Fires	6:57; 32:62
The Watching Servants	16:170; 20:155	Unity of the Faith	27:128
The Watching Virgins	20:162	Universalism—Unscriptural and Antiscriptural	3:1; 24:1
The Way which they Call Hersey	20:107; 29:5	Until the Stone Smites the Image	34:118
The Ways of God (poem)	25:5; 31:133	Unto Them that Look for Him	15:157
The Weapons Offensive	8:141	Unto us a Child is Born	2:145
The Wells of Salvation	13:146		
The Whole Armour	33:24	Various Kinds of Groaning	23:20
The Whole Armour of God	23:166-220	Victories of Faith	28:221
The Wideness of God's Mercy	2:137; 10:44; 13:145; 18:23; 29:116	Victory (poem)	3:109
The Will of the People	8:172	Vine and Fig Tree	5:93
The Word of God	11:17	Visitation of Angels	3:74
The Word of Prophecy	32:56	Vivid Speech	33:33
The Work of Faith (usually an Annual Report)	often	Vows and Thanksgivings	1:138
The World in Difficulty	32:25		
The World of Angels	34:152	Waiting for Something	23:17
The World Seeth Me No More	23:161; 33:72	Wake Up No. 6	23:10
The World that Was	34:134	Walk in the Light (poem)	15:73
The World's Dilemma and God's Remedy	14:17	Walking Honestly	22:182
The World's Sickness—Its Sure Cure	23:213; 24:116	Warfare Pulling Down Strongholds	27:192
The Wrath of God	17:65; 21:274	Wars of Self-Defence	27:180
The Wrath of the Lamb	7:37	Was Adam Deceived?	14:114
The Year Ahead of Us	33:145	Was Christ Raised from Death as a Human Being?	6:172
The Yoke and the Burden	4:93	Was Peter ever Pope?	18:214
Them that Believe in That Day	14:77; 16:46; 34:154, 166	Was Resurrection Imminent in Paul's Day?	29:102
Then the Earthquake!	26:83	Was the Abrahamic Covenant Unconditional?	1:125
Theosophy—Science Falsely So-Called	15:179	Washing and Cleansing	30:117
Therefore will not We Fear	6:141	Watch!	30:249
These from the Land of Sinim	11:81	Watch and Pray	30:262
They Watch For Your Souls	30:260	Watch and Pray (poem)	8:131
Things That Are True	31:169, 179	Watch for the Bright Shining of His Presence	20:195
Things That Matter	32:173	Watch the Lord's Steps	30:259
Things that Pertain unto Life and Godliness	32:127	Watch the Signs of the Times	30:263
Thinking True Thoughts	32:16	Watch Ye!	9:165; 28:134
This Do in Remembrance of Me	23:193; 26:249; 28:211	Watching Their Flocks	30:253
This Generation (chart)	21:13	Watchmen in Israel	30:251
This Treasure in Earthen Vessels	21:193	We Do Not Deny Suffering with Christ	1:126
Thou art Inexcusable, O Man	33:71	We See Jesus	31:33
Three Heavens and Three Earths	30:6	Weighed in the Balances	31:122
Three Months in Corinth (for children)	27:237	Weighty Little Words	17:113
Three of Our Lord's Sayings	16:133	Welcome to Our King (hymn)	30:168; 35:255
Thy Kingdom Come!	29:118	What a Little Man did to See Jesus (for children)	21:273
Thy Kingdom Come! (Q & A dialogue)	8:111	What About Hell? (Q & A dialogue)	13:138
Thy People Willing	10:163	What About Punishment?	25:27; 31:155
Thy Words were Found	24:23	What about the New Year?	19:183
Time and Eternity	14:134	What am I? Whence came I? Whither go I?	16:17
Time and Parties of the New Covenant	21:167	What are These and Whence Came They?	10:41
Times and Seasons	21:107; 25:55	What are WE waiting for?	23:60
Times of Restitution	9:32	What Awake and Watching Ones Can now See	19:175
To Be Like Jesus	34:155	What Constitutes a False Prophet?	6:165; 34:117
To Comfort All that Mourn	8:101	What does it mean Not to be a Christian?	5:7
To Him that Overcometh	30:268	What does it mean that a Judgment Day...?	5:17
To Take Out a People	29:36	What does it mean that Christ Died for Us?	5:9
To the Jew First	1:90	What does it mean that Christendom has Failed?... ..	5:12
Tolstoi	3:4	What does it mean that the Gospel was to be...?	5:11
Torment: Mental or Physical?	5:124	What does it mean that the Resurrection is Promised?... ..	5:15
Toward the Summit	24:113, 153	What does it mean to be a Christian?	5:1
Travelling and Local Watchmen	33:22	What does it mean to be Born of God...?	5:4
Trees of Righteousness	12:99	What does it mean to be Predestined, Elected...?	5:3
Trees of the Bible	21:204	What does it mean to be Risen with Christ?	21:236
Triumph Over Sin the Taskmaster	27:36	What does it mean to Believe in Jesus as the Christ?	5:1
Trodden Down of the Gentiles	17:72	What does it mean to Follow in Christ's Footsteps?	5:6
Trouble in Palestine	22:163	What God Expects of Us	27:55
True Peace When?	32:4	What Hath God Wrought!	3:56
True Unity versus Man-Made Union	22:17	What is a Christian?	28:14
Truth About The Dead	32:8	What is a Harvest?	5:187
Truth Ever the Best	33:8	What is a Kingdom?	10:17
		What is a Saint?	9:69

What is a Sin Offering?	8:168, 183	Who is Christ?	17:129
What is a Spirit Body?	16:131	Whose Wife Shall She Be?	7:125; 17:59; 31:8; 33:75
What is a Theocracy?	10:19	Why and When we Celebrate	18:195
What is Faith?	3:121; 33:36	Why Any Could Be Chosen	14:178
What is Love?	15:62, 73, 87, 102, 129	Why Character Development?	34:84
What is meant by OUR Salvation?	22:155	Why Did Christ Die?	30:20
What is Salvation?	22:153	Why did God allow Things Hard to be Understood...?	7:59
What is the 'It'?	18:122	Why I am not a Church Member	17:1
What is the Gospel?	6:21	Why is Evil Allowed?	21:81
What is the Kingdom?	7:141	Why Should I Fear? (poem)	35:299
What is Truth?	19:17	Why the Long Delay?	23:46
What is Worth While?	25:216	Wicked Cities Destroyed (for children)	31:184
What is...to be accomplished by the Death of Christ?	3:38	Will All for whom Christ Died receive a Benefit...?	6:169; 32:154
What Manner of Persons	18:163, 187, 202, 222	Will All in Adam be All in Christ?	29:203
What Must I Do to be Saved?—I, II	13:131	Will All the Saved go to Heaven?	7:107, 127
What Must I Do to be Saved?	28:136	Will Come Forth and Serve Them	20:204
What Place Has Hell in the Kingdom of Heaven?	10:36	Will the Earth be Burned Up?	5:129
What Shall We Eat?	10:1, 52	Will the Second Death Be Abolished?	16:13; 24:5
What Temple in the Kingdom Age?	29:182	William Tyndale	17:117; 34:19
What the Church Hopes For—I, II	18:191	Willing to be Taught	30:257
What this Journal Stands For	8:9; 32:169; 33:135; 34:98; 35:162	Wisdom of God Giving Jesus Christ His Present Position	20:50
What to Add to Faith	7:145	With What Body do They Come?	3:94
What Was Accomplished by the Death of Christ?	1:189; 34:67	Wonderful Visitors Come to Jesus (for children)	19:100
What Watching Implies	20:155	Workers Together	25:236
When Chosen?	14:150	World Attempts at Recovery	30:98
When did Our Lord's Parousia (Presence) Begin?	16:158	World Perplexity and the Divine Purpose	26:21
When God was King in Israel (for children)	15:86	World Recovery—How? When?	28:55
When Light Shines	21:154	World Recovery by Mediator	30:109
When this Life Ends?	6:7	World Recovery by Purchase	30:106
When Thou Passest through the Waters (poem)	14:146	World Recovery from Hell	30:111
When was the Holy Spirit Given?	15:57	World Recovery: How? When?	30:97
When was the Revelation Written?	4:71; 27:78	World Rulers: Past, Present, and Future	32:108
Whence Cometh our Help?	18:113	World's Doctrinal Dilemmas—I. The Soul	14:31
Where are the Dead?	33:61, 67, 83	World's Doctrinal Dilemmas—II. The Trinity	14:35
Where are the Lost Who have Died?	25:46	World's Doctrinal Dilemmas—III. Future Punishment	14:38
Where are We Now?	27:235	Wrought Iron Christians	14:176
Where Sin Originated	31:20		
Where the Light Would Shine	22:157	Ye are Witnesses	28:109
Where to Draw the Line	12:114	Ye Have Heard, but I Say Unto You	26:223
Where was the Great Physician? (for children)	19:193	Yearly in Remembrance	33:10
Wherefore Then Serveth the Law?	21:94	Yet Another Sign for All Times—The Resurrection	12:33
Which Covenant is our Mother?	8:158	Your Labor Not in Vain	27:265; 28:124
While She yet Talked with the King	22:185	Your Mortal Bodies Quickened	16:76
Who are the "Ye" Addressed?	21:235	Zephaniah—The Future Foretold	34:69